

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man.

INTRODUCTION

.

.

: Abongwe Bianca Williams!

Me: Five more minutes.

I slept, Someone pulled My Blankets I was angry such a Cold Monday! I went to the Bathroom I took a warm Bath my Mother can Bore me Sometimes. After Bathing I wrapped my body with a Towel. My Bed was neatly Made. It's so Cold. And In My School Girls Don't wear Tracksuit or Grey Trouser. I wore my Black Leggings, long sleeve vest and My Powder Blue Uniform, black Blazer and my Black Scalf and Gloves. I brushed my straight-up. I took my school Bag and My phone Headed Downstairs.

My Family Was there.

Me: Morning Family.

Mom: You Are late Abongwe just eat. (she half Shouted)

Me: Geez okay Mom.

I ate my Cereal the finished

Me: Can I Have Lunch Money.

Lwande: Can't You Just Leave without it.

Me: oh Please Lwande don't Annoy Me

Dad: She still older than You Abongwe.

Me: But Dad She Always Start!

Dad: Still older .

mxxm. I just took my bag putted my Earphones then headed Out.

Mom: Here's your Money Abongwe (she shouted)

Me: keep it. (I shouted Too).

I went out of the house. I saw A Removal Truck At Aunty Patty's House! I saw her I went to her.

Me: Morning Aunty Petty(I smiled she smiled too very old women with a Very Big Beautiful House in the whole of this Constania and a very Big Heart. She smiled broadly)

Aunty: I was Waiting For You.

Me: I woke up Late. And it's very Cold.

Aunty: You had a Fight with Your sister again.

Me: She Annoys me Petty. I hate Her.

Petty: Hate is a Very strong Word My Child.
Please learn to Love her just for my sake.

Me: I do Love Her Aunty but she gets on My
Nerves.

She lightly laughs.

Petty: But still she's your sister love Her.

Me: I will. The reason I came here what is
Happening?

Petty: oh I'm Going to Germany where I grew up.
I'm not getting any younger I need to be
home.Come let me drop you at school.

She took out her Mercedes Benz old school.

We were chatting I even forgot that I was angry
and it's cold outside coz she's warm.

Now who I'll visit in that beautiful House. Who'll
talk sense in my Dumb Mind. I love this old lady I
will never forget her and her husband. If my dad
had Money he would've bought that house but
16 Million we don't have it. I arrived at school.

Petty: here.

She gave me a R1000..

Me: wow thanks aunty you so nice.

Petty: Anything for you. Give me your Account number.I want to give you some few money to take care of Yourself and don't bother your Mother and Father.

Me: okay thanks a lot.

I gave her My Account Number.

The bell Rang.

I got out of the car the ran inside the school Yard. I didn't see my Friends. I went to the Assembly in the Hall.

.

.

My Name is Abongwe Bianca Williams I'm 18 Years old doing Grade 12 at Cape Town high. I stay with both my Parents Steven Williams (Dad). Nompumelelo Williams(Mom).

Alwande Londie Williams 20 years old Big sister she's a First year student.

And lastly Ababalwe Luther Williams 12 years Old little Brother.

We are this small Family. My Mother is a Therapist and my Dad is a Police detective he's too strict. But I Love him. We're not Rich nor Poor. We do struggle some time. The house in Constantia was inherited by my dad from his Late Parents that's why we staying there coz we don't Afford to be there.

.

I have Two Friends.

Mbalenhle and Yolanda.

We've been friends since Primary till now. We're best Friends.

.

My Relationship with my sister is on and off. She likes to compete with me most of the Time.

.

Description of me.

I'm a Caramel typical Mix(colured and Xhosa) with curly long natural Hair.

I'm a Size 32.

I have small boobs and medium Ass.

I'm still a Virgin I've been in several relationship but there's no love if I don't offer the Pussy. So I'm still sealed.

.

This is my journey I welcome y'all

.

#Admin

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

Insert 1

.

.

The Principal said his speach a long one indeed
Then the other students left only Grade 12 were

asked to Remain behind.

We're about to write our June Exams and we will have extra classes like Morning classes and Afternoon Classes. After that briefing I went to my class I didn't see any of my friends. I was hurt.

: Biatchhhh.

I knew the Voices I turned.

Me:Chomiza'm.

I went to hugged if felt Like I didn't see them for years worse I saw them yesterday at church.

Mbali: chomiie you were late Today.

Me: aunty petty is leaving South Africa and she's selling Her house.

Them: Say Whaat!

Me: I'm telling yous.

Yolanda: God then the buyer must be Rich. I mean the house is Huge how rooms kanene?

Me: 22 Rooms 8 Bathroom In suite, a Kitchen, TV Room,Lounge swimming pool. I mean that house is heaven.

Mbali: I wish someone I know would've brought it.

Me: I wanted that too but it's Sold.

We chatted.

Teachers got their periods they didn't teach we we're only doing revision. It was now Lunch time we went to buy At the Tuck shop then went to the field to eat.

Mbali: Guys I have Bad News!

She filded playing with her Hands. I know she did something wrong.

Me: Talk chomam.

I gave her juice she drank and I brushed her Back.

Mbali: Lubanzi and I Had sex, I'm no longer a Virgin.

She covered her face Yolanda laughed well Yolanda is the Crazy one and she's not a Virgin. I ended up laughing too mbali joined.

Me: chomie who are we to Judge?

Yolanda: Us who are to Judge?

We laughed mxxm landa is something else.

Me: So how was it?

Mbali: first Rounded chomie was painful and hurting I couldn't feel the pleasure but the next two Rounds were A M A Z I N G.

We laughed..

..: nc nc if not the three Musketeers are busy laughing than doing their duties.

Busie the heard girl.

Yolanda stood up.

Yolanda: Look here ke Busie asisova ngawe thina ne. We're prefects and it does not depend on us to be on duty during lunch time so Vaya!

Busie: Are You talking to me like that?

Me: you heard her Busie move your small ass and turn around and Leave Baby girl.

We laughed she looked annoyed.

How I hate her nxx. She's so full of herself she thinks she's pretty and all.

The Bell Rang.

We did more Revision it was school out now but we decided to stay one hour to study just the three of us. After an hour and 30 minutes.

Landa: Guys I'm hungry.

Me: Let's Go to the Mall now.

School comes out during exam time at 1. So it was half past 2 now.

We went straight to the Mall. We opted for Rocco Mamas.

We orderd we Dug in.

As we were eating Yolanda was facing the Door!. The shock and surprise in her face.

Me: what's Wrong. I looked at the door two Guys were standing.

Me: Argh you and guys.

Yolanda: No chomiie. Busie has a Blesser that Guy is so old.

Mbali and I Looked Back. True. We know her dad but that one is not her daddy not even a Family member. She was not wearing a uniform she was wearing a boots and jeans with fur coat

being cosy with that Guy.

We laughed we paid the Bill. Then we out making sure she doesn't see us.

Yolanda left behind she came back after 2 Minutes.

Yolanda: I Guess Busie won't bully Us.

She showed us pictures she took of Busie and her Blesser kissing.

Me: make sure you don't leak it at school.

Mbali: yeah. We're not that Bad.

Yolanda: Guys I would never Ruin her reputation. We'll just blackmail her and you're the only one who knows my password and about these Pictures.

Me: pinky promise?

Them: pinky promise..

We're not that Bad. Now busie will leave us alone. We parted ways. Mbali stays in Gugulethu and Yolanda stays in khayelitsha. I'm the only one who stays in surbubs. I took a Taxi home. Aunty left already. I got inside the house

Ababalwe was There.

Me: Lil bro!

Aba:My favorite sister.

Me:mhh.

I went upstairs I changed. I wore my black trackpant and polo neck with comfy Slacker boots I went downstairs.

Ababalwe was watching cartoons.

Me: let's Cook.

Balwe: I can't sis.

Me: Come on Bro. You'll the peeling and keeping me some company.

Balwe: Sounds Better.

We went to kitchen I cooked dried smash with Vegetables, beef stew and Pap. After cooking we went to watch the Cartoons.

Alwande came in.

Lwande: hey Guys. Uhm Ab mntase I'm sorry that I'm always mean to you.

Me: it's fine I don't hold Grudges.

Alwande: Great so what are we watching.

Me: Cartoons.

Alwande: I'll be in my room.

Me: I thought you wanted to watch TV with us.

Alwande: I'll come back I need to call someone.

Me: mhhh.

She left.

Balwe: She is lying. She doesn't want to watch cartoons.

We laughed. We watched a Movie. Mom and Dad got inside.

Them: Evening.

Us: Evening.

They went upstairs.

I fixed the table and dished out for everyone.

They came to the dining Table.

Me: Can we please sit down and close Your Eyes I want to say Grace.

They settled we hold hands.

Me: My Lord and My Father in the Name of

Jesus. Father please bless this Food that we are about to eat and the hands that made it and The water we are about to Drink in the Name of Jesus Christ Amen.

Everyone: Amen.

We dug in.

After finishing eating. I cleared the plates.

Dad: Alwande will wash them.

Lwande: But Dad!

Dad: No Buts. She cooked you'll wash the dishes.

Alwande: okay.

Dad: And Bianca you were Rude today this Morning.

Me: I'm sorry Mom and I'm sorry Dad.

Them: it's Fine Princess we forgive you.

Alwande: You didn't ask for apology to me.

Me: you apologized Alwande. So please.

I went Upstairs to study in my Room.

.

.

#Abongwe_Bianca_Williams

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man.

.

Insert: 2

.

2 Months Later

.

No one woke me up today. I woke up and made my Bed. I took a shower after that I looked Outside it's Soo Hot. I wore my Powder blue Uniform Mexican silver pantyhose with my Bacaneer. I didn't wear my Blazer. I tied my curly long hair into a neat Bun. I took my school bag.

Today is my Last paper hello Holiday!.

I went downstairs family was there.

Me: Morning Family.

Them: Morning.

Dad: Someone is in the Mood.

Me: yes Dad. I'm writing my last middle term Paper.

Dad: and I'm sure you nailed your Exams.

Me: what's my Name?

Alwande: Loser.

Balwe: you the Loser! Abongwe is the Best.

We high fived.

We ate the breakfast.

Dad: oh ladies me and Your Mom plus Ababalwe are heading to Eastern Cape In the Afternoon.

Alwande: And you're leaving me with this idiot.

Me: I love You Too big sis.

Mom: we will deposit some few cash R4000 each! Just for the holiday. There's enough food.

Alwande: But Mom R4000 for 4 weeks that's so unfair.

Me: you're being unreasonable right now alwande you know mom and dad don't have Much.

Dad: Yes princess tell her.

Me: No Dad. Just deposit the whole R8000 in her account. Safe Journey mom, Dad and Lil Bro.

Them: Good luck.

I took my school bag then requested an Uber to School. Aunty petty deposited R80000 in my Account and i'll Use it wisely..

.

I Arrived at school I saw my Friends.

Me: chomi'zam.

Mbali: Ab

Yolie: Tsala.

Me: How are You Ladies?

Them: perfecto and how are You?

Me: AMAZING!

We went and Wrote English paper 3.

After 3 hours of writing we were done!

Mbali: woza Holidays.

She danced and joined her.

Yolie: So chomi'zethu ithini into.

Me: no Rents and Lil'bro. We're Home Alone.

Them: You And Lwande.

Me: Yes.

Yolie: Oil and Water.

Mbali: Snake and Frog.

We laughed.

Me: So ithini into?

Yolie: Siya eKhayelitsha and take my clothes then we go to Guys mbali fetch hers then straight to constantia. It's Friday we will make a plan.

Mbali & I : Sounds like a Plan.

We danced People Looking at us Busie Annoyed as Ever she knows we know her deep secret.

We took a Taxi to Khayelitsha Yolanda's mom didn't have a problem with her staying with Us. We went to Gugs Mbali's mom is also leaving #Bonus. We requested Taxify to Contania.we arrived. Yolanda Paid we went out. Seems like we have new Neighbor Too Many Car. Alwande and View her Friend were sitting outside so

unusual.

Me: hey Viwe.

She's Nice.

View: hay ladies.

Lwande love my friends and I Lover her friend too. We got inside after the greetings. We changed Uniform. I wore a Dress untied my hair I wore slippers. I made Sandwich for everyone they were sitting outside I made juice too.

Then putted all if that on a tray then headed outside.

Mbali: this is Why I Love You.

Lwande: Mbali and Food.

Me: she Could kill You.

We laughed we ate.

Me: So why are you guys Sitting outside.

Lwande: there's a Great View outside.

They were looking at Aunty Petty's House.

Me: I Know The house is beautiful you see it everyday so what's so special about it today?

Them: uThatha kade Kanene wena!!(they exclaimed)

Me: Hay ningakulinge nindihlafune nonke ngamazinyo kalok. So what's happening?

Yolanda: chomam Amadoda Next Door aHot with Capital H.

Lwande: we've been watching Them since they started to move in.

Me: in the morning? Coz I saw a removal and furniture truck.

Mbali: whoa are you telling me that you were sitting here the holiday?

Viwe: yes!

Me: Father God Help.

Yolanda: that mean Alwande You didn't bath.

Lwande: yagula wena I bathed kwaseKseni.

We laughed. I took the glasses. I rinsed them then went back I found a Guy talking with them. He had nice body. I didn't see his face since he was facing them I stood at the door looking at them. They were pink Guys. The four of them

were busy blushing. I laughed the Guy Turned.

O k a Y he's Hot. I didn't give him that idea though.

I went to them .

Me: hi.

Guy: hey. I'm Lubabalo.

Me: Oh I'm Abongwe.

Luba: unusual Name.

Me: yeah.

Luba: oh nice meeting you Girls I'll see you later bye.

Me: and then?

They screamed as soon as luba got inside the house.

Landa: chomza we're invited kwi house Warming party.

Me: aww.

They kept on Complimenting Lubabalo. He's Hot but not that much but he's Good looking. They were talking about outfits and all.

.

#Abongwe_Bianca

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

Insert:3

.

.

I went to sleep coz they were Boring me. I got inside my blankies.

I was woken up by Mbali. They were pretty. They weren't wearing Anything just towels wrapped around their bodies. But their makeup was flames jonga Bebe over.

Yola: Just wake up wena and Bath. Ziyawa next door.

Mbali: Booze is waiting for us.

Me: Free booze?

Them: Yees.

Me: Then I'm Game.

I woke up and made Bed.

I took a shower I dried myself then wore my Gown. I curled my hair with clips and tonged it. I did myself makeup I'm very Good at what I do. I was on Fleek. Mbali was wearing a denim Skirt with White Bodysuit long sleeve and black pantyhose with black block Boot heel she was Flames. Yolanda was wearing a Denim Dress with black poloneck runny pantyhose with black boot. I was wondering what I will be wearing I opted for My black lather skirtz Dusty pink long sleeve Bodysuit I wore Black leggings with My block heeled knee Boot. We were flames I fixed my Hair it nicely Curled. I went downstairs Viwe and Lwande were wearing Dusty pink skirts with polonecks they were flames too I mean all of Us.

We took pictures. We left everything at home since we're just Next. You could hear music in our house. The party is Lit. We went out I locked and took the key.

The whole street was full of fancy Cars! What are these people do for a living? Coz you could

see right in the cars they super rich.

We got inside the House it was full from outside but not too much Inside. I saw I Braai meat.

Me: Guys I'll check you inside okay!.

Yola: where are you going.

Me: I saw someone I know.

Lwande: Boyfriend?

Me: Don't have one.if you don't mind.

I left them there I went to the braai place some Guy was braaing meat.

Me: Hey. Can I have some.

Him: Sure boo.

He dished out for me. I ate till I was full. I love Braai meat. I wish there was a pap instead of rolls. After 20 minutes eating and chatting with the Guy who was doing the meat he's funny. I needed something bukrakra so!.

I went inside. Okay there's no Sign of them. I looked everywhere.

.....: Looking for Your friends?

I turned it was Lubabalo.

Me: Ohh hey. Yes I'm looking for them.

Luba: You looking so beautiful. Come I'll show you.

We went upstairs rooftop. They were there.

It was them only.

Me: VIP treatment I see.

We laughed. We drank there was too much Alcohol. I was starting to be Tippy now. My friends were really drunk now! I really need some help here. I went downstairs to look for Luba. I saw him seating with a lots of Guys. They Were HOT Flames . Luba was nothing to his friends if they are his friends but I couldn't see them all.

Me: hey,Luba I need Your help.

He stood up and came to me.

Luba: Is everything okay?

Me: My Friends need to be taken home. Next door.

Luba: yeah I know. And you're still in one peace.

Me: bebebuleqa kalok!

We laughed. He called some two guys we dropped Mbali and Landa at home. I went back to drink with Viwe and Lwande..

We were with other people now. Viwe and I were dancing like this our party. I was really drunk too. I needed to go home but I want upstairs I needed a bathroom but before I Went up I took 4 shots. Then took a pine twist. I was a Lil bit loosing control I did my Business then headed downstairs I bumped into someone I spilled the Pine twist in his chest. I held my mouth with my hand I wanted to guess I was really drunk.

I Looked up OMG! Yhini bawo nankuMntu Emhle ngathi yinto eTyakayo!

Am I too Drunk I blinked My eyes frequently. I wasn't drunk at all.

....: You Okay Missy?

Me: Ye-eah I'm F-iine!

Okay I'm stuttering now.

Guy: ohh let me go and change my t-shirt.

Me: I'm sorry.

Guy: it's fine I understand it's a mistake.

He went away. Whose house is this. Took a Few shots then I could feel now I'm really Mortal.

I went to the house view and Iwande came too.

We went to our rooms. My friend were sleeping I joined them too!.

.

-What A Party ..

-Mysterious Hot Guy.

#Abongwe_Bianca

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

Insert:4

I woke it was hot and these two were Sleeping. My Hard was so Heavy I tried getting up I went to the bathroom I Threw up. Fuck I'm Not drinking Again.

I went to my friends they've woken up.

Yola: chomi how did we come here.

Mbali: Nyan coz I don't remember fokkol.

Me: Luba Brought you guys here. You had Blackout.

Yoli: yeah I Remember that I was drinking upstairs only.

Mbali: Eyy me too. Guys let's go downstairs I'm hungry.

We went downstairs View was Making Brunch coz it's already afternoon for breakfast.

We ate but you could see right through us.

Lwande: Yhoo hay Ab mntase uYinkonxa straight.

Viwe: She drank the whole Vodka.

Y&Mbali: Say What?

Me: Guys Bendinxaniwe kalok haibo.

Yola: I wish I could Get a Icy cold Pine Twist.

Viwe: say That Again yola.

Mbali& Lwande: Number 8.

I laughed at them.

Me: There's only one Christmas in a Year.

Lwande: Yhoo Guys Niwabonile Amadoda?

Them: Yhoo Hot. Flames.

I smiled and I thought about the Guy I spilled the drink to. He's Hot, handsome Cute alles marn!.
He's Voice My God.

Yola: and then wena?

Me: What about me?

Viwe: You smiling alone.

Me: Is that a Sin?

Lwande: Maybe she's thinking about Luba.

Them: yeah, yes, Ewe.

Me: Luba? Guys Lubabalo has eyes kuViwe haibo not me. He's a friend I met yesterday.

Them: Mhh.

Me: Hay ningandidiki mna!

They laughed. A loud Nock came.

Me: Hay osophulela Umnyango Lo.

Lwande: And Sana.

I went to open. It was Luba carrying a Cooler box.

Me: Do you want to break The door?

Luba: hey to you too. I thought you Guys are still slepping.

Me: Neh we joke woke and talking care of our Week headache you guys gave us Yesterday. Ohh come on in.

I let him inside.

I close the door and lead him to the lounge.

Me: Guys we have a Visitor.

Girls: hey Luba,hii.

Luba: Girls I thought you'll be needing this.

He opened the cooler there was a Absolute Vodka, Sky Vodka, Pine Twist and Brutal Fruit.

Yola&Lwande: Number 8. Jonga thanks bro.

Luba: Anytime. So you girls stay alone?

Lwande: No the Rents are away just for 4 weeks.

Luba: So you guys are sisters?

Viwe: Nope.

Luba: mhh okay but there's no doubt that Alwande Look like You Abongwe.

Me: We're sisters.

Luba: I noticed.

We chatted whilst drinking but I was only hitting on the pine twist not vodka. Luba is so fun to be with.

I heard my ringing cellphone from the charger. It was Mom.

Me: Mommy Dearest.

Mom: Are you Guys fine?

Me: Yes mom we are fine.

Mom: I want my house still in one peace kesis

Me: Yes Madame.

Mom: where's Lwande? Why there's too much noise?

Me: She's at the lounge. We're choking with View, Yolanda & Mbali

Mom: Awe Alright. Bye I'll call during the week okay.

Me: yes mom.

Mom: Abongwe.

Me: mah.

Mom: Are you fine with the Decision that you made?

Me: What decision.

Mom: That we Give Lwande the whole money?
Coz now we're going to town.

Me: Yes mom. I'll be fine I don't need money.
Deposit all of it in her account.

Mom: okay keSisi Byes.

Me: Bye I dropped the call.

I went back. I drank my twist.

Me: lwande mom is saying she needs her house
in one peace.

Lwande: Early kanje.

Me: Yamaz kalok uMamakho.

We laughed.

Luba: Guys let's go To sky liner Later.

Girls: A club?

Luba: yes. Siyawa pha!.

Girls: Count us in

Luba: And You.

Referring to me. My phone rang again.

Me: me too.

I went to answer my phone. It was a private number.

Me: Ab Hello.

....: Hey Bianca.

It was Siya's Voice my Ex.

Me: what do you want siya?

Siya: can I talk to you.

Me: You had your chance not anymore now.

Siya: Look I'm leaving cape Town. I'm going to Durban. So I came to say goodbye. Can I see You for the last time.

Me: okay fine. Where are You?

Siya: At the Corner you'll see my brother's car.

Me: Alright.

I was still wearing yesterday's clothes. I wore my sleepers.

Me: Guys I'm coming neh.

Them: Where are you going?

Me: Haibo nonke nah! I said I'm coming.

I went out. I passed the next door house they were looking at me. I couldn't eye them but I could feel their Eyes.

I got inside the car.

Me: 5 minutes Siyabonga Start now.

Siya: You smell of alcohol were you drinking?

Me: 4 Minutes.

Siya: yhoo Okay.Look Abongwe I'm here to say Sorry for everything I've putted you through. It was never my intentions I was leaded on. I didn't mean To hurt your feelings. I Love You I'll always will. This is My Goodbye.

Me: I loved you Siya,You made me a Fool. You slept with my sister and you made me a fool at School. But I forgive you.

Siya: Thanks I'll leave cape Town happy now.

Me: mhh Safe Journey.

Siya: Thanks.

I hugged him then I went out. He drove off. I walked. When I was about to pass Next door house.

...: Hey.

I turned it was some Guy. I don't know him. He's handsome shame yena.

Me: Hi.

Him: Is Luba in Your House?

Me: Yeah.

Him: ohh Alright. Can you please call him for us..

Me: Sure I will.

Him: Thanks.

I got inside the house.

Luba: Uvelaphi kesisisi.?

Me: Yehake Daddy.

Luba: I'm asking kalok. Iza Nazo Chomiie(Girls voice)

We laughed at him.

Me: You're crazy Shem.

Luba: Uvela kwi Ndzozizi?

Me: Sudika Lubabalo.

We laughed he joined us. I mean the Guy if So Funny. And ezi Bezinxilile straight.

Me: Ohh your friends are Calling you.

Luba: Yhuu ayadika Amajita ngok ndisahleli kamnandi!.

Me: Shame uzabaRight. So siya eSky liner with You Only?

Luba: And My Friends too.

Me: all of them you mean All?

Luba: I have 5 friends 6 By me. We're like Brothers.

Me: mhh. So who's house is this?

Luba: My brother! But we will be staying here all of us since the house is big.

Me: mhh. Brother like brother.

Luba: I'll tell you another day. Not today.

Me: Okay Brother.

Luba: Ouch I'm being Family zoned.

I laughed.

Luba: and you're my Lil sister.you're not my type.

Me: Ouch Your type?

Luba: You too fragile for me.

I laughed at him.

Me: You're crazy byee ke big Bro.

Luba: Byee Lil sis.

He went out.

I went to the lounge they were sleeping. I cleaned the house then washed the dishes that we were eating with. I made a sandwich I ate then took a shower I slept with my undergarments.

.

I was woken up by already dressed up mbali. She was wearing a Denim Dress with New school vans and a pantyhose. Yolanda was wearing a Blue bumshot with a white poloneck and a knee boot with leggings.

They were doing make up. I took a shower I dried lotions myself and I wrapped a towel around. Lwande and view got inside the room

for makeup. Lwande was wearing a denim skirt with red Bodysuit and black Block heel. View was wearing A Short denim Dangaree with a brown block heel knee boot.

They were all pretty. I didn't know what to wear. I wore my Dusty pink sweid Skirt with a Black bodysuit poloneck and a Black with pink feathers Block heel.

I let loose of my curls.I did my makeup then topped it all with my Leo Matte lipstick. They went downstairs I cleaned my room in the mean time.I packed my friend's clothes nicely. I was done my room was Cleaning.

....: Abongwe!!

They all shouted my Name.

Me: I'm coming!.

I took a last look of myself. Damn Qwathikazi liyazala Shem.

I went downstairs luba Was there Looking all sorts of Handsome he was wearing a Rapped up jean wit a Lacoste White Golf T-shirt and Fabiani Shoes. His fade was Nicely combed.

Luba: Hay MntakaTata uYababa.

Me: Eyy mntakaMama yiMfuze marn.

Luba: utsho nah.

Me: yes.

We laughed. We went outside there was a Black AMG.

Yolanda: Is this Yours?

Luba: No it's my Father's Car.

Mbali: I knew it.

Luba: You Girls take me lightly. This is My Car

Me: Nice Choice mntase.

Luba: Yandazi kalok.

Lwande: Haike wena ngobaseleka.

We laughed. We got inside the car With Viwe at the front seat.

We drove to Town chatting. We arrived.

Mbali: Where are Your friends.

Luba: Inside Already.

Mbali: mhhh.

You could see just from outside this Club is A Hit Up!.

We got inside.

The Music the Vibe jonga we will have Fun here Tonight.

We were following luba. He lead us to the VVIP Are Jonga Levels Mntase.

We got there there were 5 Guys.

Guess What??

Mr All Hot Was There Looking a Visible and Hot . Abanye Omama Bayazala. My Friends were Breath taken by these Guys.

Luba greeted the Guys.

Luba: Girls these are My Jillas,my day Ones my Brothers. Sbusiso,Mivuyo,Lwazi,Iwando & Luthando(Mr Hot).

Gents: Ola,hi,hellos.

Us: heys.

Luba: and Gents these are Viwe,Alwande,Mbalenhle,Yolanda and My Lil'Sister Abongwe!.

Lwando: Haibo wano Lil'sister ngoku?

Luba: Hay Sundidika wena early.

SBU: You Guys started already. Welcome ladies feel free.

Us: Thanks.

We sat Down. Lwando oko eXabana noLubabalo Sana!

Me: Are You Guys Always like this?

SBU: Worse.

Me: yhoo okay.

We drank, Luthando was quiet he was drinking his fine whiskey with his friends qha. He would let out small laughs here and there laughing at Lwando and Luba.

Luthando: Excuse me.

He went out.

Yolanda: is he always Like this?

Mivuyo: who?

Yolanda: Luthando?.

Lwazi: he's like what?.

Mbali: Quiet. Akakathethi since we arrived.

Luba: He's not always like this I noticed too.
Maybe there's something wrong with him.

Me: mhhh.

We drank and I was getting tipsy.

Me: Guys where are the Toilets.

Luba directed me.

I went there did my business rinsed my hands
then when I walked back some guy Grabbed my
hand.

Me: What now? Leave my hand.

Guy: You're so beautiful and Sexyy. I would love
to have you all night. He touched my Ass.

I slapped him.

Me: Morron let me go you pervet.

Guy: Feisty I like, I like.

He grabbed me by hair and took me forcefully
taking me to the parking Lot. I was crying and I
was Scared for my life.

Me: Let me Go. I tried fighting. But he had power

over me! Utywala Gone I wasn't even drunk.

Me: Please let me go.

Guy: Shut Up Bitch.

.....: You heard her. Let her Go.

I knew the Voice.

The Guy Got Scared in instant.

Guy: Hade bra. Do you know her?

It was Luthando.

Luthando: Do I need to know her in order to Save her.

Guy: Hade Bra, it's just that lomntana ndimnxilisile ngok akafuni Vaya Nam.

Luthando: Really?

Guy he was So Chilled and his hands were inside the pockets.

Guy: Yeah Ta Yam..

Luthando: But she came with Me and I was drinking with her.

The Guy couldn't respond he ran away. I was still shaking. I went to luthando and Hugged him. His

Cologne. I felt safe.tears screamed down. I was still traumatized. I was crying and shaking.

Luthando: shh You'll be just fine. Everything is alright now.

Me: I want to go home.

Luthando: come let's go and tell your friends that I'm taking you home.

We went inside. I was ugly,dirty my hair was a Mass. Eyeliner all over my face since I was crying.

Lwande: Lil'sis what Happened?

I cried she hugged me,she was worried. Luba Got angry uba Why andazi Nam.

Luba: Ab what happened?

Luthando: Some Guy tried to Rape her. But she's fine Now.

Luba: where is the Guy Now?

Luthando: He Ran away, I know him.

Luba: cool.

Me: I'm going home. You Guys have fun okay. The night is still Young.

Lwande: You'll be fine.

Me: yes.

Luba: Thando fethu take care of her.

Luthando: Sure.

We went out and went to a Maroon GTI it was his car. He drove home. I was tied I fell asleep in the car!.

.

.

Too Much Spelling Errors I can't edit Guys! My phone battery is Flat. I'm sorry

.

#Ab .

#Abongwe_Bianca

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

.

Insert: 5

.

.

I woke up in this huge Room. I looked around and I was not Familiar with this room. I removed the Blankets. O-K-A-Y. I'm wearing a Black sweatpants with a White T-shirt. I look around. I went to stand in the window. I know this neighborhood. It's my street okay. I'm at Next Door..

....: Ohh you're Awake?

I looked at the door It was Luthando. My Heart did a Thuso Phala Dance .

He wearing Torned Jean and nothing on Top. He was topless his Pecks all out Nice Arms,Body. I was drooling.

Thando: are You Done?.

I snapped.

Me: Done what?

Thando: Drooling Duh.

Me: I wasn't Sir. And if you don't mind if You Wear Something.

Thando: Not at All.

He went to his closet he took out a Black T-shirt.

Thando: you hungry?

Me: Yes.

Thando: Let's Go Downstairs.

Damn I couldn't notice this house when I was Here Friday. This house is Beautiful Designed by someone who's a pro you could just see it. The interior was Red,Grey and Yellow the Colors just Matched so nicely. Aunty petty would never notice that this was her house. It was very clean and Neat!. We went down my friends and sister were there chilling. They were not drinking they were eating.

I went and sat next to Lwando.

Me: Morning Everyone.

I said that taking a Meat.

Everyone: Morning, hey, chom.

Lwando: Amen.

I looked at him.

Me: And then.?

Lwando: You took my Meat and you saying nye nyen.

Me: You should've said so Than saying Amen Idiot.

Luba Laughed .

Me: And then Wena? Utsho xa zingathi Dadobawo kuwe.

Lwando and others laughed.

Luba: Lil'sis what's wrong.?

Me: I'm Hungry Brothers.

I stood up and went to the Kitchen.

I heard Luthando Talking over the phone.

Thando: I Miss You More Than You Do.

.....:

Thando: Yes, I promise.

.....:

Thando: Yeah I'll fetch you Tuesday Baby.

.....:

Than do: I Love You More bye.

.

Okay I was hurt. I putted the best pretending smile I got inside.

Me: Hey, I'm hungry kalok.

Thando: oh here I was about to go and Give you food.

Me: Thanks. I'll eat here you can go to the others.

Thando: Alright let me go and Take a shower.

Me: Cool.

He went out I ate the Food. Okay I was now Crying, for what kanene? Andaz Nam. What was I think though mna? That a Guy Like Luthando would be Single? Neh that's impossible. I felt safe in his arms Yesterday but he belongs to someone.

Luba Got inside. I quickly wiped my tears.

Luba: it's Useless, I saw your tears.

Me: Something got inside my eyes.

Luba: Really? Try harder girl. What's wrong?

Me: Nothing?

Luba: did Thando do something wrong to you, or
Said something wrong?

Tears fell again.

Me: No he didn't do anything wrong. He's Nice
Yena. It's just that Yesterday I almost lost my
virginity in a Bad way, I was nearly Raped by
some strange man! Luthando Came he saved
me, he's my shining amour. I'm indebted to him.
That's why I was crying.

Luba: shh, he did his job as any other Man
would've so don't worry you're fine! Now smile
Lil'sis.

I smiled then ate my food.

Then we went chill with the others. After some
time.

Me: Girls we need to go home now.

Girls: yeah.

Me: Okay let me go upstairs to take the key.

I went upstairs I knocked.

Thando: come in.

I got inside the Room he was wearing his boxers and nothing on top,he was laying down with his back and looking at the Roof.

Me: Hey, can I have my clothes.

He looked at me and I looked away. He chuckled and he wore a vest that was next to him.

He Took my Clothes they were in a Paper bag.

Him: here.

He handed the bag to me. I took it but our hands touched. We looked at each other he removed his hand.

Thando: Sorry.

Me: Thanks,I'll bring Your Clothes.

Thando: aww Alright.

I went downstairs went with the Girls back home.

Yolanda And Mbali were Leaving. They will come Back Friday.

They went to Bath. I was chilling alone watching TV. Viwe and Lwande were sleeping. View will be here the whole holiday

My Phone Rang it was Siya..

Me: Don't make this a Habit Siya.

Siya: Hello to you Too Ab.

Me: Hi.

Siya: How are You?.

Me: I'm Good and Yourself? Actually get straight to the point.

Siya: I'm Good too. Why you so Harsh.

Me: You'll talk or should I Drop the call.

Siya: I wanted to tell you arrived Safely in Durban.

Me: Okay..

Siya: I Love You Abongwe.

Me: Too Bad I have a Boyfriend that I Love so Much. Save your I Love You Siya .

Siya: No I Just wanted to tell You that

Me: Mhh okay.

Siya: Sharp

Me: Bye.

He dropped the Call. I went to the fridge I took out ice cream And went to sit at the lounge watching Indian sopies catching up. I Loved siya

Guys I was Even willing to Give him my Virginity but he decided to sleep with Alwande,you see this why I say Lwande always compete with me I don't know why. I love her and she loves me. We have the best Sister love but she ruins it by being jealous. She's jealous too much. And I can't seem to understand.

.....: penny for Your thoughts.. It was Yolanda..

Me: Just Going To Miss You Guys.

Mbali: Remember Wednesday will meet in century city.

Me: Yes. Okay let me go and take the car I'll drop You off.

I can drive and I have license but my parents don't want me to drive since I'm still in high school. I took out the Ford I drove to khayelitsha dropped,Yolanda and Gugulethu I dropped Mbali. It was Already lady. I bought McDonald and Pizza. Then I went home.

Viwe and Lwande were watching TV deciding on what to cook.

Me: Don't worry I've food here.

Viwe: you're a life saver. I was dying here.

Lwande: where did you take money?

Me: I have savings.

Lwande: I'll deposit R3000 In your account no discussion.

Me: Alright.

We ate while chatting.

Viwe: Guys I think I'm in love.

Us: with Who?

Viwe: with Luba

Me: Say what?

Viwe: Serious I love him

Lwande: Then go for it.

Me: Yeah. I think he likes you too.

Viwe: Thanks Guys. I will follow my heart.

Me: So what about you Lwande?

Lwande: what about me?

Me: Your crush in that house?

Lwande: They are all Hot,But Luthando Tops.

He's Extra Guys.

Okay I'm Crashed Right now!

Me: Yeah he's Hot.

Viwe: Extra Cheese.

We laughed and Viwe's reaction.

Lwande: But I'm Married Guys. I have a Boyfriend..

Relieved.

Viwe: and I I'm knowing it now?

Lwande: Look, I didn't want to rush into telling people about us but now I'm ready. Coz it's been 8Months Dating.

Me&Viwe: So long?

Lwande: Yes, he's a teacher in Rhodes high! He's 26 years Old. He stays in sea Point.

Viwe: wow mngani wow.

Me: I'm shocked.

Lwande told us more about This boyfriend of hers. We chatted Till it was late.

I went to my room took a shower then wore my

Fluffy pyjamas. I went inside the bed. Chatted with my friends.

Can it be weekend already. I miss them hawu.

.

I woke up it was 11:30am. I made my bed. Then took a Shower. It was cold outside winter!

I took a Bath then dried myself lotions and I wrapped a Towel around my body to look for something to wear.

I opted out for a Black skinny jeans with a Black Poloneck and a Brown Coat. And slipped in my Knee length Brown Boots. I was pretty. I tied my hair into a neat bun. I went downstairs. No one the house was clean. I went upstairs I took my bag with my phone. Lwande and Viwe went with the car. I requested an Uber. My ride arrived. It was very cold outside. I drove to the mall. I went to Mug & Bean.

I order for cheese cake and Latte. My order came I ate.

...: What a beautiful Girl. Why are you sitting alone?

He Flashed a Colgate Smile. He was handsome
shame but not more than my friends and he
doesn't even qualify in Thando's League.

Me: I came alone.

Guy: May I sit?

Me: yeah sure.

Guy: Senzi Dhlomo.

Me: Abongwe Williams.

We shook hands. He was sitting opposite.

Senzi: So are you a Colored?

Me: A mix!

Senzi: oh Nice. You're beautiful.

I smile .

Me: I know but thanks!

We chatted he's a Great guy Yena but totally not
my Type. Coz I noticed a Gold teeth. Totally a
Turn off

Me: I would love to chill with you but I must
leave.

Senzi: Can I drop you home?

Me: No thanks I have a lot of shopping to do

Senzi: My bad. Can I have your numbers?

Me: Sure.. 064***** Bye.

Senzi: Bye!.

I went to the salon to wash my hair but I decided to do a Tiny Twist.

It took the lady 6 Hours. I was done it was 18:30pm. It was dark outside. As I was about to request an Uber Viwe Called.

Me: Vivi.

Viwe: Don't Nyi Nyi me. Where are You?

Me: Haikengok. I'm at the salon I'm coming.

Viwe: Why didn't you tell us?

Me: You were not at home remember

Viwe: oh alright. I'm alone here Lwande uye eNdodeni.

Me: Haibo.

We laughed.

Viwe: which salon? I'll come and fetch You.

Me: Sharon's hair salon.

Viwe: will be there in the next 15 Minutes.

I waited for viwe she Called.

Viwe: Outside!.you'll see a Black BMW C12.

Me: and who's car is that?

Viwe:Just Came.

I went inside. It was this idiot Lubabalo.

Me: Zidenge.

Luba: Uphume emotweni Yam bekuBuhle apha!.

I smiled.

Viwe: She's really beautiful Babe.

Me: Whoa! Balance me here you said 'Babe'?

Luba: You heard her or are You Deaf?

Me: Wasn't talking to you idiot.

Viwe: Yes Ab. We're dating. Luba and I are Dating!.

Me: Amen! Guys I'm Hungry.

Luba: I'm buying Pizza For us.

We went to Debonairs. We order 10 Large Pizza for the Guys Too.

It was raining outside.

We drove he drove. We got inside their House.
The Guys were Chilling. In the fire Place.

We got inside they were Chilling. It's nice being
around them.

Me: Hey Boys!

Lwando: Hay Awusiqheli kengok.

Thando raised his eyebrows he was so Cute.

SBU: uGeziswa yilento eFresh.

Lwazi: Yeah Bro.

They laughed.

Me: It's not Funny.

Mivuyo: It was funny when you called us Boys.

Me: oh so You can talk now.

Thando laughed alone.

Me: Share the Joke Thando!.

They went all mute.

Luba: Lil'sister you're the Best you made them to
shut up.

Lwando: is that Your Problem.

Me: Not to my brother you Idiot.

Lwando: You hate me Ab? Why you always so mean to me.

He wanted to cry.

We laughed at him

Me: I love You Bro! Don't worry.

Lwando: So I'm familyzoned?

We laughed at him.

We chatted Thando was even talking he's so Funny Guys. We were laughing. They even told viwe luba has Seizures. Of which that is a lie they were just making fun of him and I'll defend Him. We were eating pizza too.

My phone rang From my Bag I took it out. It was an Unknown Number!.

Me: Ab hello.

.....: Hey. It's senzi!

I stood up and went to somewhere quiet.

Me: Oh hey.

Senzi: How are You?

Me: I'm Good and You?

Senzi: I'm Good Too.what are You up to?

Me: I'm chilling with my Brothers.

Senzo: How many Brothers?

Me: 6 Brothers

Senzi: What? Are You for real?

Me: Yes.

Senzi: Oh I called to ask are You Busy Tomorrow we could go out maybe for Breakfast, Lunch or Dinner you Choose

Me: oh I'm sorry I won't be available this Week

Senzi: I'm hurt. Maybe I'll you on weekend.

Me: Yeah Maybe.

Senzi: Alright Goodnight Muhleza..

Me: Night.

He dropped the Call. I went to others!

Luba: Talking To Boyfriend?

Thando coughed. We all looked at him.

Me: Are You Okay?

Thando: yeah I'm Good.

Luba: don't run away from my question Young Lady.

Me: it was my School friend Bhut'lubabalo. I don't have a boyfriend are You Happy Now?

Luba: More than Happy

Me: You're crazy.

We talked and I was tired I wanted to sleep.

Me: Guys it was nice chilling with y'all. We must Go.

Luba: Even Viwe.?

Me: Yes Brah.

Luba: Did You see How Cold it's outside? The rain? And you accept me to sleep alone?

Me: Here's Thando you can sleep with Him.

Thando Gave me the "What the Hell" look.

Luba: I have A Girlfriend.

Me: This Girlfriend of yours is coming with Me! So bye mhlekazi.

Luba: You're not serious Bobo!

Me: So I'm Bobo now?

Luba: Please Lil sis. Please Bobo R5000 In Your account now!

Me: R8000.

Luba: okay cool. Give me your Account number.

I gave Him my account details he sent the R8000. My phone beeped.

Me: It was Nice doing a Business with You Mhlekazi.

Luba: mxxxm.

Me: You'll send an Extra R2000.

Luba: Xolo ke Bobo.

I laughed.

Me: I took my bag. Okay Guys I must leave now and you Luba don't something u wouldn't do.

Luba: It will depend.

Thando: You're not going to sleep alone you'll sleep here.

Me: I'm used to sleep alone!.

Luba: Bobo let Go. You won't on him.

Me: Argh.

That's all I had to say. Thando came and took my Bag. We went upstairs since I was Tired. We went to his room. He took out a Grey sweatpant and a whit vest.

Thando: here! Don't get used to my Clothes.

Me: Thanks. Where are you going to sleep?

Thando: here with You.

I was shocked I couldn't believe him. Hay Marn my heart Did a Thuso Phala Dance again.

Thando: I'm joking you should've seen your Face. I'll sleep at the spare room.

Yehake!. I faked a smile he went out.

I took a Shower the wore his clothes i was looking at myself in the mirror i couldn't tie my Hair. He Came In without knocking.

Me: What if was Naked.

Thando: I wouldn't mind seeing your naked Body. He took something in the drawers then went inside the Bathroom.

Okay this Guy is weird he has a Girlfriend that he's fetching tomorrow. Yet he's saying these thing. But I'm loving each and every word he says. I'm stupid. He came wearing his boxers only. One thing I noticed is that he doesn't like to wear something on his upper body. He came to and he stood right behind me. I looked at the Mirror we were so cute together. He was busy tying my Hair. He was done. And my twist was neatly Tied.

Me: Thanks.

He was already At the door carrying a pillow.

Thando: Pleasure!. And please stay away from Senzi he's not Good for you.

He went out and closed the Door.

.

Okay how did he know about Senzi? I was shocked I'm going to ask him in the Morning I need answers!

.

.

.

.

#Ab

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

.

Insert: 6

.

.

I woke up in the morning it was very Cold but not raining. Thando was in this Room Looking at mirror. He was wearing a Gray FILA tracksuit with black poloneck, Wearing a black lacoste boots and topped it all with a black and Gray Bernie. He was flames. His cologne filled the whole room. I stood up then went to him.

Me: How do you know Senzi?

Thando: Morning Missy!

Me: Good morning. Answer my Question now!

Thando: How was Your Night?

Me: Argh are You going to answer me or Not?

Thando: You woke up on the bad side of the bed?

Me: How do you Know Senzi I'm asking!..?

Thando: He's my Friend from Varsity!

Me: Then how do You Know that I know him?

Thando: You're boring me Noe. I saw you Guys yesterday at Mug & Bean. He's a Bad Boy that One. So don't say I didn't warn you. Have fun.

He went out.

O K A Y. He went out I made the Bed then took a Bath a soothing one. After and Hour. I dried myself then wrapped a towel around my body. I cleaned the bathtub. After that I looked for His toiletries I found a lotion. I then lotions pastes after that I wore his trackpants. And his sweater I wore his Sox and Push ins. I took my bag that had my clothes. Then went downstairs.

Me: Morning Guys.

They were in the kitchen. Luba and Viwe were

not there.

They were eating breakfast I putted the bag on the couch then Went to the kitchen.

Me: Morning Again, what are we eating?

Lwando: You!.

Me: you're crazy.Mivuyo what are we eating?

Miv: English Breakfast Bobo.

Me: mhh Nice.

Lwazi: You slept with LT?

Me: Nope.

SBU: why you wearing his clothes.?

Me: coz I love them and want to weat them.

Lwando: I have nice clothes too.

Me: Next time bro.

Lwando: So who you staying with?

Me: My Mom,Dad,big sis and Lil'Bro.

SBU: what are your parents do for a living?

Me: My mom is a Therapist and Dad is a Police Detective.

Them: A Police Detective?

Me: Yeah. Why you are shocked?

Them: Nothing.

Me: Mhh.

Lwazi: He Must be strict.

Me: Yeah, too much and I'm happy that I'm free this holiday.

We were now eating mivuyo made a very nice breakfast.

Me: I give You 10/10 Mivuyo. Nice breakfast.

Miv: I'm a Chef professional.

Me: wow yeah!. I meant to ask what are Guys Doing for a Living?

Miv: I am a chef and also a Lecture at varsity teaching Food Technology.

Me: Mhh wow Nice.

Lwazi: I am a CEO in my own Construction company.

Me: Say what?

Lwazi: Yeah.

Me: wow!

SBU: I am a Engeneer and I own a Restaurant.

Me: You Guys have made it in life wow! And what about You Lwando?

Lwando: I am and Account and I have my own company and it's a Business industrial.

me: I'm speechless! What about Luba and Luthando?

Lwazi: Luba is a Lawyer and has his own Firm and owns 2Clubs. LT is a Forensic pathologists. But he's also doing his last year as a Doctor and he owns a Hotel and a restaurant plus some flats!.

Me: Wow you Guys nim Clock(ile) ulife.

Lwando: You wouldn't say that if you knew what we've been through to here! It was never easy we had to make bad choices and wrong decision but here we're even though it wasn't easy.

Me: how long have you guys know each other?

Mivuyo: we have different stories on how we ended up in Orphanage but we All met there in

orphanage we became a squad till now!.

Me: oh wow you Guys have been through a lot truly. Next time I'll know your stories.

Lwando: Yeah. Can You be Our Lil sister?

Me: Yeah of course and I always wanted Big Brother and now I have 5 Brothers!

Lwazi: But we're 6!.

Me: LT is not my Brother..

Them: Why?.

Me: He didn't ask me.

Them: You Love Him?

Me: You Guys Are Crazy..

They laughed at me.

Me: Okay Bro's it's not Funny at All.

They laughed and I ended up joining them.

Luba got inside with View they we lost on what we're Laughing at.

Me: Bro's do you smell That??

Lwando: I think I do.

SBU: Me Too.

Us: Sex!.

We laughed.

Luba: And Wena Virgin Mary what Do you know about Sex?

Me: I know it's smelling just like you're smelling it Right Noe.

Lwando: NiyayiZumana Into.

We laughed Viwe was so Shy shame.

Me: Okay Guys enough.

They ate Breakfast too we were Chatting.

Mbali Called.

Me: Friendability

Mbali: we're on our way To Your House Right Now. I hope you there.

Me: Yeah I'm at home. And when are You Guys Leaving?

Mbali: Next Week. Permission Granted.

Me: wowza it's going to be Lit.

Mbali: Okay choma'm were on a Taxi.

Me: Alright. Bye

Mbali: Byee

All eyes were on me.

Me: What?

Luba: News Peto!

Me: I have no News. Viwe let's go home!

We went out Viwe was walking fast and I laughed luba really did his job I looked at Luba he smirked. I took my bag we went out I saw Luthando getting inside in his car. There was a woman at a passenger seat and a baby at a back maybe in her 5/6 Years. I didn't mind that I was broken. He truly confirmed it that he has a Girlfriend but a Baby wow. We got inside our house. Viwe went upstairs to sleep.

My friends came and Iwande came too. We chatted I forgot about Luthando and my Lil crush on him we cooked and ate. We went to sleep tomorrow we have a very long day. Me and my Girls. We slept on my bed the three of us. My bed is huge.

As I was sleeping my phone rang it was and unknown number and it was 23:45pm haibo some people don't Sleep.

Me: This better be important.

.....: I don't like you rude.

It was Luthando.

Me: Can't you sleep? Did you checked the time? Where did you get my numbers?

Thando: One question at a time. I can't sleep I wanted to hear your voice,yes I checked the time and I have my ways so yeah I have your numbers.

Me: what do you want?

Thando: To see you! I want you.

Me: You're Crazy Luthando yaz, you're crazy. You have a Girlfriend and I child yet you still want me. Which pills are you taking? You want to lead Me on and sleep with me and after That you'll run back to your baby momma! (I was crying now)

Go to hell Luthando. You think I'm a fool right. No ke bhuti yes I Love you and I love you so much but I can't let you play with me like that I

just can't. Just go to your Girlfriend okay she needs you nxa!.

I dropped the call. He tried calling again I switched off my phone I just cried.

I don't know I've said to Luthando right now I'm emotional and I can't think straight. And I thought I had a crush on him not In love with him. Guess I was wrong. My friends saw that I was crying they hugged me and I cried more. We heard a Very loud knock downstairs.

We were now scared.

Me: Didn't Lwande close the Gate?

Mbali: I don't know.

Lwande got inside followed by Viwe. We were scared.

Me: Didn't you close the Gate Lwande?

Lwande: No I didn't. I forgot. And why are your eyes red? Were you crying?

As I was about to answer mbali's Phone rang. It was unknown number.

Mbali: mbali hello..

.....:

Mbali: oh it's you. I'm coming right now.

Mbali went downstairs without telling anyone and she came back With Luthando.

Thando: I'm sorry girls if scare you. Can I talk to Abongwe.

Them:Sure, Yeah.

They went out. Luthando closed the door.

Tears fell. Why I don't know Too.

.

.

.

.

..

What will Luthando say To Abongwe

.

.

.

#Ab

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

Insert: 7

#SomethingSmall

.

.

Luthando Closed the Door. I was crying Now.

Me: Get Out Luthando.

Thando: please Listen To me Abongwe.

Me: I don't want To Listen To You So Get Out. I opened the Door.

Me: Out Thando.

Thando: Let me Explain

Me: Explain se Foot.

Thando:okay I'll leave.

He left I closed The Door.I just sat on the floor cried. All My Heart breaks came I cried. Why am

I so Unlucky in Love? Why can't I found happiness a Strong Relationship. I'll forget about Having a Boyfriend.

I was still Crying The Girls Were shouting and were crying too. It went Quiet I was sobbing it was all painful. I kept the Crying. I remensed the pain I had when I broke Up with siya. Guys I'm not being too insecure I thought I only had crush on luthando but no it was more than that I catches feelings and the Guy Absolutely feels nothing! I was Feeling pain in my Heart it was like I'm being stabbed.

I kept Touching and it was getting worse every time i try to breath.

.....: Lil'sis Bobo, Ab, Abongwe,Bianca..

They were shouting my Name and the Shouts were fading away I couldn't listen to them my heart beat was so low. I just closed my Eyes Feeling the Pain and I couldn't breath. I just went blank.

.

.

Alwande's POV

Hello everyone My Name is Alwande Londie Williams. I am 20 years old going my first year! Ab is my Lil sis. I love her so much though I may be selfish towards her but she's my all. I know since I slept with Soya her Ex boyfriend I've been mean towards her but all I was doing I was protecting coz siya was going to have sex with her and leave her. So I had to sleep with him since I was not a virgin and she was and Ab wouldn't understand so I let her think bad about her and I'm protecting her I'm not Jealous or something one day she will understand.

So today I came from Muzi's House my boyfriend's house. I chilled with the girls I thought I went and locked the Gate but I didn't we heard a. Loud knock whilst we were sleeping we were scared but it was Luthando, and he's hot okay he's here to talk to Ab . and Bianca was crying I will talk to her after she was done talking to Luthando. They could make a beautiful Couple though.

Viwe: Guys do you hear that.

Us: what?

Viwe: they are Shouting at each other.

Me: Then let's go there and stop them.

Viwe: No let's let them be.

Mbali: Are they Dating?

Yolanda: I was about to ask that too.

Me: Viwe.

Viwe: What?

Me: Are they Dating?

Viwe: I don't know chomiue.

Luthando came down with bloodshot eyes. He was like someone who wants to cry. He was angry you could see him.

We went upstairs. Ab locked the door and she was crying.

We couldn't do anything we went downstairs the Girls were Crying and I had to be strong For my Lil sis. So I ran out and went next door the Guys Can kick the Door and Luthando has a Lot of Explaining.

I got inside the house I didn't even knock. There was a very beautiful lady maybe Ab's Age. Carrying a sleeping child. I was crying.

Luba: Lwande where's the Fucken Luthando?

The Girl looked at me!

Luba: he went out. Why are Crying.

Me: It's Abongwe Guys..

They didn't even Wait for me To finish They ran. The girl stood

Girl: hey what's wrong? Who's Abongwe? And why are You looking for Luthando?

Me: Hay Futseg Wena!

I ran Too. I got inside you could hear the guys Shouting Ab's Name!

Me: Guys Just Break the Door already.

Luba Kicked the Door. I saw My Sister laying the lifelessly I felt my world Crashing. I cried in agony. Mivuyo ran out to fetch the Car. He drove to the hospital since he drives then we followed Behind we arrived the Doctors were busy With her. We were waiting For the Doctors.

Me: Guys I'll kill Luthando Struu.

Luba: What Happened? What did than do Do?

Me: They were shouting at each other then Luthando went out we don't know what Happened.

Luba: Geez Luthando what did you do.

Luba Called Luthando but his Phone was on Voicemail.

We were waiting for the Doctors but non of them came to us all they were doing is in and Out. I was pissed.

.

I said it's a Lil' Something Guys.

See y'all in the Morning..

Goodnight To y'all

#Alwande

#Abongwe_Ab

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

.

Insert: 8

.

.

Lwande

.

It was not 02:00am in the Morning. No News from the Doctors and Now I needed to call Mom and Dad. I took my Phone,when I was about to Dial the Doctor came to Us.

Doc: Hello Are You Family with Bianca?

Me: Yes, how is she Sir?

Doc: She's fine now resting. You Guys Can Go Home and Rest come back Later on.

Me: What Happened?

Doc:She had a Heart failure a final problem cardiac sarcoidosis can cause is heart failure. The inflammation in her heart muscle become so intense that her heart muscle were weak and does not pump as well as it should. Some patients can end up needing a heart transplant

and/or heart pump. But she's fine since it was first attempt but she will be Fine, but she must Avoid stressful Events.

Me: wow. Thanks doctor.

He went away!

Luba: Guys please take the Girls home. I'll stay here.

Me: No Lubabalo you can go I'll stay here and be with her. She's my sister.

Luba: She's my sister Too.

Me: Okay let's all go then we will come back in the morning.

We went Back home.

We slept and we woke up around 10:30am. I took a shower it was Raining outside. We wore warm clothes then took our Bags we were leaving with the Guys. They were already outside in their cars. We hooped inside the we left for Hospital. But passed through McDonald and bought food and her Latte coffee. Then went straight to her Ward. She was still peacefully sleeping. She's Young and Naive and she's

innocent and Very Beautiful.

Luba: Guys this Girl Is Beautiful she's so unearthly.

Viwe: Haibo baby what about me?

Luba: You're beautiful my Wife.

Mbali: Can I have a husband too.

Lwando: I am Here.

Mbali: Not you idiot.

We laughed.

Me: Haibo Qwathikazi vuka kayoku.

Lwazi; Yes Lil sis wake up.

Luba: I'll take you out,I'll buy anything you Want Bobo I Promise.

.

.

Abongwe

.

I woke up in some hospital what am I doing here.

The I remembered that I was having some pain.

The nurse told me. She came with breakfast I

didn't eat that. I ate the fruit only then I drank the pills it was around 7 in the Morning. The pills were making me Drowsy. I slept. I heard noise and I heard people Talking and I new it was My sister, brothers and Friend.

Okay I heard luba Promising anything that I want. They made promises I'll get them all. I opened my Eyes. The light was too much but I opened again.

Lwande: Lil'Sis.

Me: Hey.

She Hugged me so tightly that I flinched in pain

Me: Ouch.

Lwande: I'm sorry Baby you Scared Us. Never do that again.

Me: I won't. I promise.

Everyone hugged me.

Me: Guys I'm Hungry.

Luba: Thought so too.

He Gave Me a Mcfeist and Latte.

I hate then I finished.

Me: Guys I heard what y'all were saying!

Lwando: Even that you heard Mbali Saying I am an idiot.

Me: yes.

Lwando: Then do something. I'm your brother.

Me: I will deal with her Bhut'wam.

Lwando: Good.

Me: Luba I heard you saying that You'll buy anything that I want, and Lwazi said you'll give me money for Days,Lwando dearest here that Jacket I need it,Sbusiso I need you to take me to school Everyday till I get tired and Lastly Mivuyo Dearest Breakfast Each and everyday.

Them: Yhoo.

Luba: did I have to say that Bra.G?

Me: a promise I a Promise Bros.

Luba: So Bobo tell us what really happened between you and Luthando? What did he do?

Me: Luthando came at the wrong time I didn't want to talk anyone so we kinda shouted at each other coz he insisted that he wants to talk and I

needed space.

Lwando: Who made You sad Bobo?

Me: Siya.

Mbali,Yola&Lwande: What??

Luba: Who's Siya?

Me: Me ex but he's in Durban now. I'm okay bros.

Mivuyo: Hope you're Okay.

We chatted and they all left I'll be leaving Tomorrow. So I wasn't sleepy. I looked at the roof. I'll forget about Thando,I will focus on my school work nothing else.

I heard footsteps I looked at the Door it was Luthando with that Girl and a Small baby girl.

Looked at them. This Guy has A nerve to come with his daughter and Girlfriend here. I said nothing I was just looking at them. They sat down. He looked at me and I showed an emotionless Face.

Thando: Hey.

Girl: Hello.

Me: Hi.

Girl: How are You?

Me: I'm Good and Yourself?

Girl: I'm Good too. How are you feeling?

Me: Fine!

Girl: Mhhh.

Me: what are You doing here Thando?

Thando: I came to see You,I need to talk to you okay.

Me: I have nothing to talk to you about,if you don't mind. Can you please leave me Alone.

Thando: Not now and I will do the talking today. You said enough Yesterday I'll talk Now.

I kept Quiet.

Girl: Let's Give You some Space!.

Thando: No Esethu don't go.

Esethu: Okay.

I kept quiet. Thando held my hands I tried to remove my hands but he couldn't let me off his

grip,I was fighting a loosing Battle so I let him be.

Thando: I was Born in Jo'burg and at the Age of 6 years my Parents were Killed. And when they passed away my Mother had a Daughter who was Only born in few months. She was still a Baby and we didn't know any Family members. We were taken to the Orphanage that's where I met the Guys all of them. We became friends and we went to primary school together and high school. We were Clever but I was the cleverest in all them All. We passed matric .I got 7 Distinctions. We were already 18 when we did our first year. We chased out of the orphanage because we were old. I left my sister there coz she was only 12 years old.

We hustled outside the streets we did things of which we're not proud of but we came back still able to study. We graduated look at us now. We're old enough now. We're rich you wouldn't say were orphans coz we have everything more than those who have parents. I worked I went back to fetch my sister at the orphanage they said she left with her boyfriend. I was angry that

my sister would leave a boyfriend. I looked for her around Jo'burg Till I found her she even left school she was Pregnant. We came here and I left her since we find jobs this side I would visit them each and every time. She gave birth to a bubbliest Girl ever. So I decided to take them here too. So I went to fetch them. All in all Abongwe this is My Sister Esethu and Her Daughter Linamandla. I Love You Abongwe, I Love only You. You're evething I need in a Woman. You misunderstood everything. I know you love Me too. Please Abongwe give me a Chance. I'm sorry for putting your life in Danger. I'm sorry please forgive me.

.

I was crying now,I should've Given him a Chance to speak. I didn't know what To say I just cried. He came And Hugged me. He Wiped my tears. And he kissed me! His lips were soft,icy mint lips.

....: Eeuw!

It was Linamandla covering her eyes with her hands.

We laughed.

Me: I'm sorry Esethu I didn't knew you were his Sister I am really sorry.

Esethu: It's fine Babes you didn't know okay. Don't blame yourself my brother can be slow sometimes.

Me: And he's very Slow shame. Is he taking Nyaope?.

Esethu: I think so coz the way he act shows he smoke Nyaope.

Me: Symptoms are showing.

Thando: hello I'm still here!

We laughed it was nice chatting with them. Linamandla is a cute Baby girl. They left and I slept too.

.

.

.

Guys I have a Class in the Next 20 Minutes. I will see y'all Later. I love Y'all

#Ab

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

Insert:9

.

I woke up in the Morning With Alwande,Viwe,
Yolanda & Mbali.

Me: Mornings

Them: Sister,morning.

Lwande: How are You Feeling Sister.

Me: Hungry.

They Laughed and gave me Food.

Me: I'm Good Sis all I need is to Leave This Place.

Viwe:that's Great To hear.

Mbali: Chom don't You ever do that Again .

Yola: I'll kill her Kaloku YhUU.

Me: I won't chomiie zam. I'm sorry

Them: It's fine Nunu'berry.

Lwande: Guys Can You please Give Us a

Moment I want to talk to my Sister.

Girls: Alright

Me: Guys Please bring warm Clothes for me neh.

Viwe: yeah, we wait for Alwande then we will come and fetch You.

Yola: We are Going To eat Out

Me: now you're talking My Language.

They left Lwande sat down next to me and held my Hands. She Cried. I quickly Wiped her tears.

Me: Mntase I'm okay now.

No matter what happens between I Love My Sister Loads.

Lwande: You scared Me Abongwe. I was in the urge to tell mom And Dad.

Me: I'm fine Serious lwande.

Alwande: Look I know You Loved Siya with Your All,But he wasn't he always wanted to sleep with You.I once overhead him talking to his Friends that he Will break your Virginity and Leave You. I had to seduce Him so that he can Forget about You. I cared about You. I wouldn't let my sister

played like That. And I had to act as I Hate so that Siya can see that we're Beefing. Everything I did Was so Protect You Little sister, I'm not jealous Of you all I want you is to be Happy!. I Love You Sister I will always do no matter what. Your Happiness is all I want,seeing you smiling makes my heart Happy..

I was crying my sister did this For me, I hated her for Nothing. I'm a Terrible sister.

She wiped my tears.

Me: I'm so sorry Sister. I didn't know you were protecting me.

Lwande: Now You know. So let's start afresh okay.

Me: Yeah I Love You.

Lwande: I love You More Baby Girl.

She kissed my Forehead.I smiled just like a Little baby.

Me: uhm.I am i-.

Lwande: You what ? Don't tell me You slept with Siya and You're pregnant please.

Me: What!?! hell no.

Lwande: Then what is it?

Me: I'm Dating Luthando.

I covered my Face with My hands!

Lwande: what? Are You For real?

I noded.

Lwande: OMG. You Guys Make the Cutest couple Yhoo. I'm happy For You Little Sister. You deserve happiness.

Me: Thanks Sister.

We hugged.

Alwande: Mara one Wrong Move,I'll cho his Dick Off.

Me: what!?!

Alwande: Yes and I'm serious.

We laughed.

Me: And I need to meet brother in-law.

Alwande: Friday you'll see him.

Me: What's the day today.

Alwande: Wednesday.

Me: Mhh okay. No leave and fetch my toiletries with warm clothes okay.

Alwande: Yes Madam.

She left. I ate the Food they Brought the Doctor came and He checked. I was Fine and Ready to Leave.

My sister and Friends came I took a shower with my toiletries I don't want to smell hospital. I wore a Black Pant with a Black poloneck and A Black Coat with my Black Boots. I was All Black.

I know it's Viwe's Idea.

I took my things then packed them in One place. Alwande signed the discharge Papers. It was already 5pm. And the Guys Didn't even Visit Today. We went To the car. Lwande was driving we went in Water front. We went at Primie's restaurant. We order our order came.we dug.chatting.

Lwande: Guys, Little sister here wants to say something.

Me: Me? And what is that?

Lwande: The thing you know please don't Act here.

Okay so she wants me to tell them about my Relationship wow.

Lwande: we don't hide things.

Mbali: Khothethe Abongwe.

Yolanda: And we're still listening.

Me: Okay okay before ninditye nonke.

Viwe: LOL. We're listening.

Me: Okay Guys. I'm in A Relationship with Luthando.

Them: What?

Yolanda: uMr Hotiie Chom?

Mbali: With the Capital H?

Me: yep and yes uLuthando.

Viwe: Why am I not Amazed?

Me: Don't know!

Viwe: You Guys make a Great Couple.

Me: Thanks.

Yolanda: You're suited for each Other.

Me: Thank You Guys I Take the Compliments!

We were Laughing but Mbali wasn't Okay. I'll talk to her later.

We chatted till with finished eating. We were now done with everything. Iwande and Viwe Paid. We went to the Parking lot. I bumped into Someone.it was Senzi Ow Great.

Senzi: Abongwe Hey

Me: Hello.

Senzi: How are You?

Me: God As Always And You?

Senzi: I'm Good. Why your phone is Off I tried calling You..

Me: My phone is being shitty. So that's why.I need a new Phone.

Senzi: I can Buy it for you if you don't mind.

Me: No Mr I can buy it for myself so don't worry yourself.

Senzi: oh okay. You'll be still using the same number

Me: Yeah I will be.

.....:Ab.!

The Girls were Shouting my name.

Me: Look I need to go now!. See you sometime.

Senzi: Cool.I'll call later.

Me: Oh alright cool.

I went to my friends.

Lwande: Who was That?

Me: Senzi some Guy I met at Mug&Bean the other Day.

Yolanda: mhhhh.

Me: There's nothing happening between us
Yolanda.

Yolanda: I didn't say anything..

Me: mxxim okay.

.

We went home singing.

We arrived my room was clean and There door
changed this is not my door.

Me: What happened to my door.

Lwande: We ruined it that day so We bought a new one.

Me: mmhkay.

I went to take a Shower after that I wore my Unicorn Onsie. It was warm coz it's winter its cold outside. I went downstairs they ladies were watching a Movie. With fleece blanket keeping them on and the the heater was on.

Me: Mbalz choma'm can I talk to You!.

Mbali: yeah Sure.

Yolanda: what About me?

Me: You can come Yolanda.

She quickly got up.we're friends not just friends best friends sisters. We got inside my room and locked the door we got inside the blankets.

And they were looking at me now to talk.

Me: What's wrong mbali?

Mbali: like?

Me: You haven't been yourself today,when I talked about me being in a relationship with Thando.

Yolanda: I thought I was the only one who noticed. Are you jealous mbali?

Mbali cried. We brushed her back till she was calm.

Mbali: Friend I'm happy For You. So much I'm not jealous. Iubanzi Left me chomie,he broke my Virginitiy and Left me. I don't know where he is but I heard his sister saying he's getting married in Eastern Cape. I'm really hurt chomizam. He broke me. I gave him my All and he left me for some rural girl.

Me: Truly he doesn't deserve You. Let him go babes and move on. I love you Yolanda too loves you. You have us. So don't worry mngana'm let him come back with his wife and we will show him what hell is.

Yolanda: and uzosazi keSana. I can't wait for him rhaaa lenja.

We chatted and we were laughing and mbali was much better we heard noise downstairs. We opened the Door then went downstairs it was the Guys all of them!.

Luba: hey sis.

Mivuyo: Bobo.

Lwazi: Hey Bobs.

Lwando: Baby sis.

SBU: Hey Bobo.

Thando: hello Girls.

I didn't even greet them Back. The girls greeted luthando Since he's the One Who greeted them.

I went to the kitchen And Took out sliced pineapple. I sat on the High chairs then ate my Pine. The Guys got inside.

I continued eating my Pineapple.

Luba: Haibo why didn't greet us back?

Mivuyo: what have we done?

I just looked at them. Thando took a slice on my pineapple then ate it. I looked at him and he looked away. I ate. My phone rang it was in my pocket. I took it out it was Senzi I Looked at Than do and he was looking at me too I answered.

Me: Hello.

Senzi: Hey. How you doing?

Me: I'm Good and You?

Senzi: I'm Good too. Can You Come out please.
I'm outside your house!.

Me:What? How do you know my house? Wait are
You stalking Me?

The Guys Looked at me,Luthando was also
looking at me so Calmly.

Senzi: I'll answer your Questions when you come
outside.

Me: I'm not coming outside.

Senzi: then I'm coming in And I'm not scared of
Your Brothers.

Me: Help yourself then

Senzi: Maybe I respect you a little I'll see you
tomorrow beautiful bye.

He dropped the call.

I let out a Huge sigh.

Me: Wena Luba tomorrow I need R2000. SBU I
need that Fila Tracksuit I told you about,Lwazi I
need some new Kicks 2 pairs,Lwando I need

This watch I'll show you the picture tomorrow .
and You Mivuyo I need Some heels, designer
Heels lastly Luthando I need Jeans and Jackets..
And that's for not coming to the hospital to see
me.

They were mumbling.

Me: If you want me to add the list say so

Luba: we will do so Sis don't Worry.

Me: Good then I'll see You Tomorrow goodnight.

Mivuyo: So the stalker that was calling You are
Not telling us about him?

Lwando: we can Deal with him.

Me: No Need. Goodnight

I went upstairs the Girls were still watching TV. I
passed them then went to my room as I was
about to close the door someone blocked it. It
was Luthando I opened up For him. He was so
cool.

Me:I want to sleep Luthando.I need my beauty
sleep.I missed my Bad

Thando: What did I say to you about Senzi?

Me:

Thando: Answer Me Abongwe.

Me: That I must stay far away from him.

Thando: And Did You?

Me:...

Thando: Answer me Abongwe.

He was cool and I was Scared For what But
marn hey the chills I was getting every time he's
talking.

Me: yes I did.I ignored Him.

Thando: but You didn't ignore Him Now did you.

Me:.....

Thando:You don't Listen Abongwe. Now stay far
away From That Guy. He's not Good he's Crazy.

Me: Okay I will.

Thando: Good.I Love You Okay.

Me: I Love you too sthandwa Sam.

Thando: No Come here My Love.

I went to him he hugged me. Then we kissed the
someone opened the door I was the guys.I

looked at them with shock

Luba: Okay what's happening here.

Me: Goodnight Guys I'm sleepy I need my sleep.
Now if you don't mind. I opened the door

Luba: I'll still ask this Question Tomorrow.

Lwando: And we will need Answers.

Me: Just ask your friend now they left. Than do
kissed my Forehead.

Thando: I Love You Woman.

He went out too. I closed the door the blushed. I
slept and I don't know when the Girls arrived.

.

#Ab .

#Abongwe_Bianca

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

Insert: 10

I woke up around noon this Bitches didn't wake

me up. I made my bed then took a bath. After that I wore my Grey track pant. With a White Poloneck and Marron jacket I wore my Black and white Stan smith. I tied my Twist. Into a neat Bun. Then went downstairs. The girls were chilling now and the weather was better today but still cold.

I sat next to Lwande.

Viwe: You sleep just like a Dead person.

Me: I am Tired. I couldn't sleep at The Hospital. That place gave me Creeps.

Landa: As long as You Fine and cool.

Me: Yeah hey.

Viwe: I miss Luba, I need a Cuddle.

Lwande: and a Dick why don't You say that?

Me: .

Viwe&Lwande: what Are You Laughing at?

Me: Nothing.

Yolanda: I don't understand why you laughing though.

Me: Bethuna I Have Rights to Laugh okay.

Viwe: You don't even know what sex is yet you're laughing.

Me: I'll know though.

Lwande: are You Giving Thando Your Virginity.

Me: Hell No. Not anytime soon.

Yola: that's great Mary.

Mbali: Let's Who knows that D' do the Talkings and you Close your Ears.

Me: Amen.

I stood up then went to the kitchen I left them laughing at me. I went to the kitchen to make some Hot Chocolate since they all had. I heard a knock then went to open. It was Esethu and her Daughter Linamandla.

Me: Hey Guys.

Esethu: Hello. I thought I could come Herr since the Guys are Boring me there and Lina Wants you. So I decided to chill.

Me: Don't worry babed you're more than welcome. Come this side I went to the lounge

and the girls were still on it talking about Sex.

Me: Girls, this Esethu Luthando's Sister and her Daughter Linamandla.

Esethu: Hey girls.

Girls: Hey babes, hello dear, hey Boo.

They offered her a Seat then I took lina to the kitchen with me. I made hot chocolate for Esethu too and putter marshmallows inside then gave lina Orange Juice since she doesn't want Hot chocolate.

I went to the Lounge the Girls were enjoying themselves.

Yola: Iza chom uzova indaba.

Me: Iza nazo.

Viwe: uMbali the seating next To Yola.

Me: yes!.

Lwande: She Has a Crush on Mivuyo! She's saying she wants him. And she wants Bra D'.

Me: Say what?

Yola: Ufuna uthetha iZilwimi .

I laughed.

Esethu: She think the Guy Is Having it Huge Down There.

Me: Say what??

Mbali: That's not true my friend.

We chatted laughing and them dissing me about Being a Virgin Esethu is soo naughty. We ordered a Pizza. We ate Linamandla was sleeping so I took her to my Room. My phone rang it was Luthando.

Me: Babe.

Boo: I've been calling you and You didn't even answer your phone!

(He said that Calmly)

Me: Sorry Babe I was downstairs with the Girls.

Boo: it's Fine bunny. I miss You Bobo Wam.

Me: I miss you more Boo. And who came with this Bobo Name?.

Boo: Me of course then Luba Liked it he called you that but I would love To calk you that all alone

Me: Ncooh so Cute. I'll call You my Bear okay.

Boo: and I'll Call You My Sprinkles.

Me: I love the Name Bear.

Boo: And I love You sprinkles.

Me: I Love You More Bear.

Boo: No Sprinkles I'm the one who loves you more!.

Me: No Bear. I'm the only one who slept on the Hospital bed because of Love.

Boo: But I Love You Sprinkles just know that okay.

Voice: who's sprinkles bro!? Are you dating now?

It was Luba on the back ground.

Me: Now talk to your friends,they need explanation.

Boo: They are Boring,I was Enjoying talking to you sprinkles.

Me: Me too bear,but you have to go to your friends.

Boo: Yeah. I'll come and Fetch later.

Me: fetch me?

Boo: You're slow sometimes. You'll sleep over.

Me: mhh okay bye.

Boo: I'm the one who called sprinkles. Now bye I Love You okay.

Me: I Love You more Bear.

He dropped the call. I putted my phone in my heart and I smiled like an Idiot. I went downstairs.

Viwe: What took you so long and why are You Smiling?

Me: I have a Man who makes Me Happy.

Them: Mhhh.

We ate the pizza Chatting and laughing.

We heard a Knock but we didn't even Say come in the person was already in the lounge it was Senzi. OMG what is he doing here!.

Me: Señzi what are You doing Here?

Senzi: I came to you. You don't want to see me

right and I'm here to see You.

Me: Look Get Out Senzi. I don't want to See You and don't you ever Come here ever Again.

He held his head with his both hands.

Senzi: Don't shout at me Abongwe!!

I looked at him.okay he's mad.this Guy is Crazy.

Me: Okay calm down. Look At me.

Senzi: Don't do that Let's Go.

Me: Are You Crazy?

Senzi: Don't you dare say I'm Crazy.

Me: Yes you are!.

He took out a Gun and Me and the Girls were shocked.

Senzi: Now princess come with me and You Bitches don't scream or I'll shoot Her.

The girls Nodded Crying

Lwande: Look take me instead of Her.

Me: No lwande this is My Fight.

Lwando: No Bianca, I have to protect you as your older sis.

Me: You've done enough okay. Thanks but let me handle this one.

Senzi: Enough now. Princess let's Go. He putted the gun in my head and we went to his Car. He injected me with something I Fell dizzy in that moment then I started seeing blur.I lost my sight and I saw blank.

.

.

Lwande

When Ab was Taken by that Crazy Man. I took her phone then Called Thando. And he's the one who Last Called and it was written Bear.

I called he answered.

Thando: Missing me already?

Me: Luthando Come here Now. With other Guys. Right now.

I dropped the Call.

Yola: What is happening with my Friend? Why her.

She was crying and I was Crying too..

View was shocked and she was crying same as Mbali and Sethu.

the guys got inside all of them.

Thando: where is Abongwe?.

The Guy was soo calm and I didn't Want to tell him these sad News.

Me: Mbali has Been kidnapped.

He laughed And stop to see that we're serious an the Girls were letting Out Loud Sobs.

Luba: What?

Lwazi: What Happened.

Me: We were chatting and Laughing when this guy knocked and came in. He was acting crazy and He took Ab , he was holding A Gun and we couldn't even scream coz he was Going to shoot Abongwe so we couldn't risk like that.

I was crying too..

The Guys were boiling with Anger but Luthando was Calm as Water.

Luthando: The Guy is Senzi?

I was shocked how did he know?

Mbali: y-ess h-e is Sen-zzi

They were crying too much.

Luthando: You know your sister doesn't listen.
Can I have her phone?

Me: Yeah Sure! Are You going to find Her
Thando? Please bring her back safely pleased
Guys find her.

Luthando took the phone then went out. I looked
at Luba.

Me: Please Luba Find my sister.

Luba: I promise you we will find her

Me: Thanks,and why is Thando like this? He's so
Calm when he's Girlfriend is kidnapped.

Guy: His what?

Viwe: You didn't know that they are Dating?

SBU: No we didn't know.

Luba:Thando and us will find her okay.

Me: alright but why is he calm?

Esethu: You can't see the difference when he's
mad or Not.he's Always Calm. even when he's

Angry.

Me: wow

That I could say. Maybe he knew about this Guy and Abongwe that's why he's saying my sister doesn't listen.

I hope and pray they found her. And she's safe wherever she is.

#Sprinkles

#Bobo

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

Insert:11

.

.

Abongwe Sprinkles

.

.

I woke up in this Beautiful Room.I was Very

hungry even my Stomach was Starting To make Funny sounds. I went out and I saw Stairs. I went downstairs I didn't see anyone this house Is Beautiful very Beautiful but not more than the house Next door my house. I smelled Bacon and Eggs. I followed the Aroma. This idiot Senzi is Cooking.

Senzi: Morning Candy floss.

Morning?? The enjection made me Sleep.

Me: Where am I? Please Take me home.

Senzi: No My Darling I won't do that.

Me: Please senzi take Me Home.

Senzi: You're starting To Bore Me Now Princess coz you're not going Anywhere. Here.

He gave Me Breakfast he took his and Ate but I didn't eat anything.

Senzi: Eat Princess.

Me: How do I know that this food isn't poisoned?

Senzi: Here(he ate some.) Happy Now?

Me: Yeah.

I ate the breakfast it was nic and tasty. After that

he washed the plates. I went to the Lounge thinking of making a Plan To leave. I went to stand Next to the window. This is a Surburban Area coz the house here were beautiful how Dumb!. He took me to his House. What is this Place.

Voice: penny for Your Thoughts?

Me: Can You please let me Go Senzi.

Senzi: You're beautiful do You know That?

Me: Yes I know.

Senzi: I Love You Princess. I love You so Much.

Me: I have A Boyfriend senzi Are You Crazy?

A slap Landed on me Face,I swear I Saw Stars. I held My cheek.

Senzi: Don't You ever say I'm crazy Princess okay.

Me: You're Crazy Senzi,you're Bipolar you Need Help! Azithi Dadobawo Apha Ku..

Before I finish a slap,A Punch and some few kicks that made me to fall down. My noise was Bleeding I was In Pain. I didn't have strength To

fight This Crazy Ass of a Man.

Senzi: Look babe you're making me A Monster. I was crying now.

He came to me and tried to touch me but I clinched backwards.

Me: Don't Touch Me Senzi.

Senzi: Bitch don't make me Angry.

I screamed. He laughed.

Senzi: No One Will hear You Princess this house is Soundproofed.

I gasped this man Right in front of me is Crazy. I cried.

I should've listened to Luthando.he warned Me about this Guy. I cried.

Senzi Carried me just like a Potato Sack and carried Me upstairs I was Kicking and Streaming.we arrived in the room That I slept in he threw Me On the Bed. And Started To wrip my Clothes Off.I was Crying and Cursing, also Fighting him I just Can't let him Enjoy Himself without a Fight.

I threw Mean Punches and He was slapping Me. I kicked his Balls. He Groaned and I tried to move from his Grip but he held my Hand he was Still In pain. I kicked him again and he wasn't letting me go.

Senzi: You bitch like playing hard to get neh!.. Princess let's make Love, I love You. I really Do Sthandwa.

Me: You're insane Senzi.

Senzi: I promise I'll ge help I'll change please Love me Back.

Me: Okay Calm down look at Me.

I held his cheeks brushing Them.

Me: Look Senzi I Love You Too. do you promise to get Help?

Senzi: Yes Baby!.

Me: Okay now let's go downstairs like Normal Couple and Talk.

Senzi: You really love me.

Me: Yes Babe. I do trust me.

He hugged me I hugged too. I saw A Vaz/the

Flower holder. I took it while I was Hugging Him. I Hit him with It.then he fell,he was cursing and Groaning. I quickly went downstairs.

I opened the door,it was Locked I Roamed Around the House Searching For Keys. I wasn't founding non. I sat down the door and Cried. Burying my face in between my Tights I hugged my whole body crying.

Voice: Couldn't see these.

He said that with a smirk. He was Carying keys. OMG does this have to happen to me?

.
. .

Luthando Bear

My Name Is Luthando Shaun Smith. I'm 24 Years old.I'm an Orphan my parents Died when I was a Child. I'm a Gang leader of the CADAC with My Friends all in all I'm a Gangster With Also my Brothers we're a Gang.

I saw Abongwe going to school when we were

Moving to The new House. She's beautiful, she has A Nice Body, nice Butt, beautiful, nice Boobs I mean she's just Every nigh's dream Girl. And I saw at our party damn she was so Pretty. I fell in love with her. Lubabalo Knew her we went clubbing with them, when she was going to be raped I saved her. And I found that Guy. I killed him and I'm Going To Kill Senzi too. I don't want Anyone near my Queen.

Mara Sprinkles doesn't listen. I told her to stay away from Senzi. That Guy Is Crazy even in Varsity Girls were Scared of him. He used to sleep with girls and Kill them or Date Girls and he would Kill them. Each and Every Girl he dated or fucked is dead or gone Missing. And I will kill him With My Sprinkles.

After Lwande Gave Me Sprinkles Phone I went out and I took my Maserati then drove to the Warehouse. It took me 45 minutes. Out warehouse is very Far. It's an 2 hour Drive but I was Driving like a Mad Man. I got out and I saw the Guys Getting in too.

I was Calm I'm never Angry I took out Sprinkle's

phone it had no Password or patterns.

Me: T-bone.

(our tracker)

T: Yeah Bozza.

Me: Can You track this Number for me.

It was Senzi's Number. Senzi messed With the Wrong Guy and well he knows me. I sat Down the Guys Got inside they were Angry boiling. But they know they'll calm down coz I'm calm.

They sat down with Me.

Luba: where are we going to look for her?

Me: I don't know.

I drank my cognac.

Lwando: And when were going to tell About Bobo and You?

Me: What about Us?

Mivuyo: That You're Dating.

Me: I was going to tell You.

T-bone Came With A moving Location.

Me: It seems As If he's still droving. We will Find

Him as Long As He's still in Cape Town.

T: Sure bozza.

Me: Leave This This GPS that has his Tracker. I will check his location.

Lwazi: Who Is This Guy That Kidnapped Bobo?

Me: do You Guys Remember That Bipolar Guy I'm Varsity? The one who Used To fuck and Kill.

Them: Senzi.??

Me: Yes!. He's the One Who Kidnapped Her.

Luba: He better not do anything to her or I'll burn Him alive.

The Guys Started to become Angry.

We chatted and they We Calm now. It was 04:35 when he Finally stopped moving. What a Long Drive.his location was Saying That he's in Worcester.

Me: Guys Let's Get Ready for Rescuing Sprinkles!.

Guys: Sprinkles?

Me:uBobo(I rolled My Eyes).

Luba: That's so Gayish Man

Me: Whatever.

We wore our All Navy. I wore a Navy track pant with A Navy sweater and A Navy Bernie Siegel. I wore my Navy Military Boots. The Guys Were Ready Too. I took my Silencer Gun. And my Knives. Then we were on Our Road To Worcester.

.

I'll write later Guys .

.

#Luthando_Bear .

#Abongwe_Sprinkles .

The Guy Next Next Door: My Gangster Man

Insert:12

.

.

Luthando Bear

.

.

The road to Worcester was long and I was with Luba and Mivuyo in my car and Lwando, SBU & Lwazi in their car. These two idiots were boring me Asking stupid questions of how I talked to sprinkles and what did she say. I just didn't mind them and they were talking alone they noticed that I wasn't paying attention to them they kept quiet. It was in the morning when we arrived there around 10:35am. We went straight to the Location. It was A Big Beautiful but not More than our House. I got out to see if there's Bodyguards or something it was only A Gateman This Guy is so Weak. I don't even energy for Him the Guys will deal with Them. I went to the Gateman.

Me: Hello, is This Senzi Dhlomo's House?

Guy: Yes but he's not here.

Me: Where do you think he is perhaps.

Guy: I'm not a PA I don't know.

I took out my Gun I don't waste Time to chat

with This Idiot.

Me: I'll ask Once Again where is he and if You don't tell me I'll blow your brains out.he was scared.

Guy: He is Inside Man.

Me: Open This Gate!.

He Opens the Gate an the Guys Got inside I Look a Him

Me: I want To kill You do you know that.

Guy: please sir I have 5 children two wives And 3 Grandchildren they Depend On me I'm the breadwinner of my Home please sir I beg.

Me: Argh I have no time to Play with you,just Run and Never Look back.

He ran as if he was in a Marathon. I chuckled then went to the Guys the stood in front of The Door.

Me: And then?

Luba: Locked from inside.

Me: Then Lwazi do your thing.

Lwazi took a minute to open the door and we

couldn't break the door it was an aluminum Door. We got inside the Lounge had Blood stains and Blood Drops. The Guys got Angry and I followed the blood Drops. I arrived to this Room there she is laying there hopelessly, she was Naked and this senzi Guy was Undressing himself.

Me: Awe.

Sprinkles smiled but you could see her that She's in pain. As for Lwazi he was Shocked.

I went to them I took a white shit and covered Sprinkles with it then I said she must Go outside in the car. She went out limping and Hurt she was in pain.

Me: Awe my Man.

Senzi: Yeah man. And what is that for! I was about to chow some Meat.

Me: Really? And you'll kill her after that!.

He was shocked he thought he's the only one who knew his dirty secret.

Senzi: no man I don't do that. That's my Girlfriend.

Me: your Girlfriend?

Senzi: Yeah she's my girlfriend.

I chuckled in disbelief.

Me: My wife your Girlfriend? wow!

Senzi: you said your wife Bra?

Me: You heard me!

Senzi: then she was cheating on you she's a Bitch that one.

I couldn't stand this guy I was beyond angry and the picture of my Lovely sprinkle was remensing in my mind the guys got inside.

He was scared now.

Luba: no one mess with my little sister.

Me: he's All Yours Majita.

I turned but before I Turn I shot his Dick then he Groaned In Pain you could see that and that was music in my Head. I went downstairs to my car calm as ever I got inside the car after few minutes. The Guys came luba went to the back to Sprinkles then Mivuyo sat next to me.

The Drive To Cape Town Was Quiet and Long.

No one was Talking To Anyone we arrived in Constantia Later we arrived in Our House. I Took Sprinkles Inside the House. I'm sure Esethu and Linamandla are in Sprinkles House. I putted her on the Bed. I went To the Bathroom to fix a Bath for Her. I mixed these bath salts and Herbals for her Wounds then took her in the Bathroom. I went out. I took out my Grey sweatpants and White T-shirt and Putted them On Bed. Then went Out.

I gave her Space So that She Could Do everything.

I made Food for her.

Luba: She Will be Fine, She's Strong.

Lwando: Yeah. As long as she didn't have Sex With The Guy. We arrived in Time.

Me: Yeah hey. She's strong! Coz it seems as If she fought with Senzi. And what Did you yo him.

They laughed and I laughed Too.

Lwando: Let's say when he's found he will be found with 26 Bullets on his Body. Everywhere.

Me: You Guys Are Brutal.

Them: Not Same as You Calm Nigah.

I laughed. After seems like 2 hours. I went upstairs she was looking at the Mirror my Clothes suit her. I took her hand And we sat on the Bed. I made her Eat The food without Talking To Each Other. I'm still Angry At her. If she listened To me at first she wouldn't be like this. Her face was swollen after she finished food I took my First Aid kit the Putted some Ointment for her swollen face. After that I took the Plate downstairs then went back To her she was Sitting on top of the Bed,playing with her fingers. I went to take A Shower in the mean time.

Abongwe Sprinkles

My body Was so Relaxed Thanks For the Bath,I couldn't feel any pain after the Bath. Bear is Angry At me and He's so Calm About Everything even when he saw Senzi he was Calm but Senzi was Scared of him and the Guys Were Boiling when they saw Me but he was Calm. That is what I noticed he's very Calm for my Liking and I'm scared Of Him now. But I Love Him. He Took

a shower after 10 minutes of showering he came Wearing His Boxers only and nothing on top. This Guy Love Being Topless. He's Abs were all shown nice fit upper Body I was drooling after some Time I looked down and he wasn't paying Any Attention. He took a Pillow and A Blanket. When He Was About To go Out I shouted at him.

Me: B-e-a-r ! (With a Russky Voice I was in the Urge to Cry)

He looked at me and he saw Tears in my eyes he Came and Hugged Me.

I cried out Loud. Me: I am-s-o-rr-y B e a rr.

I was Crying he was Brushing My Back. Till I calmed down.

Bear: It's fine my Sprinkles I forgive You Okay!. But sprinkles do listen when someone is warning you Okay. More especially me! Okay.

Me: Yes Bear I Promise.

Bear: That's my Girl. I Love You Sprinkles Okay. You're my Life.

Me: I Love You More Bear You're my Alles.

Bear: Now Come and Give Your Bear Some Smooch.

We kissed. How I miss His Cold,icy mint Lips. We kissed For A very Longest time 3 hours. I'm joking we kissed for like 15-20 minutes. After that he kissed my forehead.

He took his Pillow and Blanket.

When he was about to go I shouted again.

Me: Sleep with me Bear.

Bear: Are You sure Sprinkles?

Me: Very Sure.

He come To Me And We Slept together. We coudle. He sang For me Guys he have that Trey Songs Voice. He's a Very good singer and here I am A Very Bad Singer I'm not even Wanted in A School Choir even at Church I'm Bad shame.

I Woke up in the Morning. There was no sign of Bear. I made the bed and took A Bath. I mixed his things even though I didn't know which is which. After a soothing bath I loitions the I wore my his black Nike tracksuit and a Grey T-shirt Written CADAC. I don't know This Brand But

there was that Thunder Sign under the Name. I loved the T-shirt anyways. I putted that ointment again it works Faster and it smells of mint. I his push ins. When I was about to go downstairs he came Back Carying a plate with breakfast.

Bear: Did you have to Wake up sprinkles

Me: The Blankets were cold so I woke up and You were not by my side.

Bear: Mhh you can Go back to bed Missy and enjoy Your Breakfast.

Me: Okay Mr Bear.

I hooped in the bed the took a Fleece to cover my legs. He sat next to me he was topless. Does this guy love his Tops, shirts and all these upper things?

Bear: I'm hot I know sprinkles. I'll wear something. He wore his vest that was on the floor. Another harbit dropping things on the floor everywhere in his room.

He fed me and I was feeding him too.

Bear: it looks you love my Clothes.

Me: And you still owe me a pair of jeans for not coming to the hospital

Bear: I know.

Me: And I Love this CADAC T-shirt. I want one too.

He coughed and I gave him a juice.

Me: are You okay.

Bear: Yes my lady I'm okay.

He faked a smile.

Me: I don't know this Brand! Is it new brand.

He was so uncomfortable. I looked at him.

Me:are You okay.

Bear: Yes sprinkles I'm fine. I'll buy this T-shirt for you okay. I promise. Now let's go your sister is going mad..

Oh holy God I forgot about them. We went downstairs the Guys were Chilling watching soccer.

Me: Morning Guys.

Them: Morning Bobo.

They said That watching A Soccer.

Me: Ohh okay I can See Soccer is Much more important than your Little Sister fine. Don't ever talk to me Again.

On 360 they were right in front Of Me. Begging me to forgive them. They knew I'll want something.

Bear was Laughing at them.

Me: It's fine Guys,I forgive y'all. I'll see you okay.

Them: Byee Lil' sis.

I went out with bear of course. I went inside my Yard. I got inside Bear left me at the door after demanding his Kiss. I love My Bear Guys.

The ladies here were miserable especially my Sister.

Me: Ladies.!

They Quickly stood Up and came To me. Crying I also Joined Them.

We Group hugged. After some time we let go.

Lwande: Baby Are you Okay?

Me: Yes Sis I'm fine. But you guys attacked me.

Yolanda: Dummy we missed you

Mbali: we were going crazy here without you.

Viwe: Not knowing that You Okay.

Sethu: Are you sure you're okay?

Me: Yes,I'm okay and I missed you Guys too much.

Lwande: are You still a Virgin Right?

Me: Yes Sis. thanks to Than do Who Came and The Guys..

Lwande: I'm happy. Now girls let's go and Bath.

Me: Yeah I smelled something funny here now I know what It is.

I laughed. Esethu went to bath her and Lina in her home. And the girls bathed too.

We chatted how I missed them.

Guys I know you must be wondering why I am not Traumatized! This was not the first time dealing with Bipolar person but senzi was Strong I fought him. One thing that would've made traumatized and have nightmare was if I lost my Virginity to someone who I don't even Know

someone who I don't love or have feelings for. I'm truly grateful to the Guys. I Owe them Big Time.

.
. .

2 Weeks Later.

It was a Monday and my Parents were Back and Tuesday we were reopening school Though!. And Esethu was Going to be in the Same School as Us and Doing Grade 12 too. My Relationship with Bear is still strong and we haven't gotten into a fight we just Love each other. And it will be hard now for us since the parents are here. But Esethu will bey excuse to go there. And I asked him what happened to senzi and he said he jumped from the balcony,so he killed himself he's really crazy.

.

I woke up and made my Bed. I took a shower I wore my black jean wituba white Bodysuit and sandles wore my leather jacket. I still have my

twist. I just let it loose the went downstairs. My family was all there.

Me: Morning Family.

Them: Morning.

Dad: you look pretty in the morning where are You Going?

Me: Going out with my Friends.

Mom: We don't have money princess I'm sorry.

Me: don't worry about that!

Dad: Don't tell me you have a Blessor. I would kill you my child.

Me: Nope daddy I don't have One. Aunty Petty sent R3000 for me to spoil myself.

Mom: Aunty petty still love you even though she's in Germany?

Me: Yes mom. I'm like a Daughter she never had.

Dad: True that

Lwande: Share Kalok Sisters.

Me: Yes big sis'. I'll send You right Noe..

Lwande: Thanks sprinkles.

I blushed.

Mom&Dad: And Why You Blushing?

Ababalwe: And Why You guys Getting a long?

Me: Haibo lil'bro. You want us not to get Along?

Ababalwe: No sis. It's just that I'm loving it. And Sis'Lwande is Being Nice.

Mom: That's true why All the Sudden Change?

Me&Lwande: Guess the Holiday Changed us and Made as Us saw Different sides of us.

We looked at each other then Laughed.

Dad: I would Love That to happen forever.

Us: It will dad We Promise.

I looked at her then laughed .

Me: This harbit of talking together must End Now.

We laughed. We enjoyed our breakfast as a Family. Chatting and Laughing.

Esethu came when my Parents were Leaving For Work.

Esethu: Morning ma. Morning tata..

She Greeted my Parents.

Mom: Morning sweety.

Dad: Morning. Uhm you came in when we were leaving.

Me: It's fine tata. I came to see Abongwe.

Mom: You're her friend from Next door right?

Esethu: Yebo ma.

Mom: Wow you must be Rich ne.

Me: Haibo mama.

Mom: What!? I'm telling the truth.

Esethu: we're not that rich but we're trying.

Dad: Mhh okay bye. Ntombi. We will see you in other time. This wife of mine can Ask You 100 Questions.

We laughed mom and Dad went out. Esethu came and I offered her breakfast she ate with us.

Esethu: Ubhuti ufuna ukubona.

Ababalwe was in the Lounge watching Cartoons.

Me: Where is he?.

Esethu: In the house

Me: Okay let me go to him.

I went to their house. And they have security Guards. I didn't ask them Why. I got inside. Without even knocking.

The Guys were in the lounge except Bear.

Me: Morning Guys

Them: morning.

Luba: You looking Hot sister. Where are You Going.

Me: Waterfront.

Lwando: With Who?

Me: My Friends hawu..

Mivuyo: we don't want you alone kalok

SBU: Go to your Sulking boyfriend Upstairs.

Lwazi: You would swear he's pregnant the way he's moody.

Me: Cela niyeke umntu Wam.

They laughed as I was going upstairs. I got inside the room. He was laying on his back looking at the ceiling.

Me: My Bear.

He looked at me then Smiled.

Me: What's wrong?

Bear: I'm missing you Sprinkles. I will come to your house no I'm tired.

Me: You want my Dad to Murder You?

Bear: I'm not scared of him.

Me: Then come when he's there.

Bear: I'm joking sprinkles. I would never disrespect your Parents like that.

Me: That's my bear. I'm missing you More bear.

Bear: Not as Much as I do. And where are you going ??

Me: Waterfront with friends.

Bear: Be careful okay.

Me: yes. I will sthandea.

Bear: Now come here.

I went to him. We kissed for a longest time and The kiss was full of emotions And Love. He made lay with my Back he got on top of me

without breaking The Kiss. He started brushing my Tighs and Held my waist tightly continuing with the kiss. He moved His Hands to my boobs. And I was feeling typa weird but I loved every moment of it. I was brushing his hair with my hands. He came to my neck kissing me leaving wet marks. I was on another planet. He came back to my lips.

Voices: yewethu sis Sifuna Uhamba Thina
Khoyekane neNdoda.

Bear Chuckled he got moved From me then sat Next to me. I stood up and Fix Myself. What was Happening? And the Girls had to Ruin It. He Got Up and Came to me. He Hugged me And Kissed my Forehead.

Baer: Ndiyakuthanda Sprinkles vha.(his Voice was Deep damn it was Deep it sent shivers in my spine)

Me: Ndikuthanda kakhulu Bhere Lam.

Bear: Now Bye and Enjoy.

Me: Thanks Babe. Bye I will Enjoy.

I left with The Girls Esethu was Driving a

Mastang To waterfront.

#Luthando_Bear

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangter Man

.

.

Insert: 13

.

.

Day well Spent with My Friends.It was already Late so Dad Asked if I Buy KFC and Ribs I did I brought Bread And Drinks. I went back Home. We ate Nothing Much. So I went to my Room I Took My uniform the Ironed it. After That I took a shower I was Really Tired. I went to sleep I set an Alarm. I really Had A Long coz as soon as I hit the pillow I was sleeping Already.

I was Woken Up by my ringing Cellphone.

Me: Mhhhhh.

I answered.

Voice: Is that how You Answer Your Phone Now?

It was Bear.

I dropped The Call .

He called Again it was 01:27am. Cabanga. I didn't Answer But He called Again And I was Crying Now I need To Sleep Hawu.

Me: Bear I really Need To sleep.

Bear: Sprinkles are You Crying What's wrong ?

Me: it's You Bear. You woke me up. I'm tired I need to sleep.

Bear: Oh I'm sorry My sprinkles I didn't Notice that You were going To be Hurt. I'm sorry . it's just that I'm missing You My Sprinkles.

Me: I miss You More sthandwa Sam. Let me Sleep okay.

Bear: okay. I Love You okay.! I love You Sprinkles.

Me: I Love You More Bhere Lam.

He dropped the call.I slept in that instant.

.

My Alarm Rang. I switched it Off. I Woke Up. I did my Bed. I Took A Shower then After That I lotions wore my Undergarments and I took my Uniform I wore it and A Mexican Silver penthouse and My Bacanneer. I tied my Twist into a Neat Ponytail. I fixed My Face took my labello lip balm. I Wore my Blazer. Damn i look at myself in the Mirror School Uniform looks Good on me.I took my phone from the Charger and school bag then went downstairs. I locked My Door.

The family was All There.

Me: Morning Family.

Them: Morning..

Me: How Are You Dad?

Dad: I'm Good Princess and You?.

Me: I'm Good Too and you Mom?

Mom: I'm Good My Baby.

Me: Sisters?

Lwande: I'm Always Good Babes. You know.

She blushed

Me: Okay I see,I see.

We laugh.

Me: Lil'bro

Ababalwe: I'm Good Biggie but I enjoyed the holidays I don't want to go back to school.

Me: Wish Bro say That Again. I wish it was the holiday again.

Lwande: we had so much Fun sister. Best days.

Me: Good and Bed but mostly Good.

Dad: I really love this Bond.

Me: Thanks Daddy.

We had a hooter outside it was Ababalwe's Transport. He took his school bag. I kissed my parents in their Cheeks plus sis.

Me: It's my Queue to leave.

Dad gave me a R50.

Me: Thanks. Byee family

Mom: You're going next Door to your Friend?

Ohh snap I forgot about Esethu.

Me: Yes mom.

Mom: Say hi to her and she must come later. I need to meet her parents.

I looked at Alwande.

Me: okay mom I will

I went out then Went Next Door To fetch Esethu.

I didn't knock and the Guys were nowhere to be Found ESE was still Feeding Linamandla.

Me: Hey Girlfriend

ESE: Hey,can You Give Me 10 minutes the nanny will be here Anytime

Me: Okay. Let me go and Check Your Brother for the moment.

Ese: okay Babes..

I went upstairs I got inside his Room. He was sleeping peacefully. He's Soo Cute. I took out my phone then took a Picture. He's so Adorable he looks Like A Baby. Umhle umntuwam Bethuna. I kissed his Lips. I missed them!.

He didn't wake up. I baby kisses him Again after that as I was Attempting to leave he grabbed me

by my Hand. I fell on the bed with My Back. He got on Top Of Me.

Bear: My sprinkles. Good morning you Look Beautiful

Me: Thanks Bhere. Good Morning to You Too.

Bear: I wish I could Stay with You all Day. I'm addicted To You. You're My Drug.

Me: You're My Oxygen Then. I can't live without You Man.

Bear: Lies Baby.

Me: But you own My Heart Right?

Bear: Yes Baby. I own Everything.

Me: Everything ?

Bear: Yes. Your Lips, your Butt,your Tighs,your Neck,your cheek,your Virginia etc wethu babe. I own You.

Me: Mhh and I own you too sir.

Bear: Yes My Lady! I love You. Did I tell you that this morning.

Me: No You didn't Bear.

Bear: Then I Love You Sprinkles wam.
Qwathikazi Lam.

Me: mhhh I Love You More Jola wam.

He kissed My cheek and Forehead.

Bear: I'll take you Guys at School let me wash. I'll
take a 5 Minutes shower

Me: Ohh okay. And we were going to wait for a
Bus. So we will wait downstairs.

Bear: Okay babe.

I went downstairs.

The Nanny was here.

ESE: we can Go Girlfriend.

Me: your brother is taking Us to school today .
so Let's wait for Him

ESE: Okay. You Guys Truly love each other

Me: Yes,I do Love him. He's like Something I've
been wanting in My Half life. He's my Sanity.

ESE: if he cheats he will deal With Us.

Me: We will burn him and His Girlfriend

ESE: Brother or Not I'll murder Him.

Me: All I know Blood is Thicker than Water

Esethu: But I would never Love Any other Girl he married unless It's you.

Me: Ngamamenemene ke iZkwiza.

Esethu: LoL. But You're So Young and Naive. You're beautiful and Smart,Funny and Loyal. What Else would be My brother Needing?

Me: I don't know. All I know I love Him with my all but I left a Space for a Disappointment.

Esethu: Yeah Hey. But as Long As You Love Him

Me: Yeah I do Love Him as I've Said He's My Sanity. I really Love Him.

Voice: And I Love You with My all. You're my Sanity Too and You're my Everything I wouldn't Trade for you babe even Gold itself.

Me: Thanks Bear.

Esethu: Okay Lovers we will be Late for School.

Bear drove Us in Town At School. The bell rang when we arrived I couldn't chat With Bear. I saw Mbali and Yolanda .

Me: Friendship Yam

Them: Friendship se foot. We were waiting for you for like 30 minutes.

Me: Guys I'm sorry okay.and it's just the school Reopening

Esethu: Don't lie. You were Being Lovey dove with Your Man Hawu.

Yolanda: I knew this has something To do With Thando..

Me: We didn't even chat that Much with Thando

Mbali: The Fact is that You Still talked to him

Me: Yhuu ewe wethu

We went to the Assembly. The principal Said his piece of speech. After that the Grade 12 We asked to remain behind and the told us about camps and That were finishing the Syllabus this term so we need to Focus. And I was The Top student who passed the June Examination. I was Happy coz the I was credited. My friends were happy for me and they were in the Top 10 too. But I was the first Ranking Student. We attended our first 4 Periods it was Break time now.

We went to buy Food. Then we went to chill at the Netball Court.

We saw Busie headgirl .

Me,mbali&Lands: Hello Busieeee!!

We shouted she looked at us Annoyed. We laughed .

Esethu: And then?

Me: Just some Drama Queen. But we know she doesn't mess with Us

Esethu: I wonder what did you Guys Do!.

Me: Nothing just teaching her a Lesson..

Esethu: mhh okay.

Mbali: Guys I was Thinking that we should Go to The Clinic.

Me: Clinic?

Mbali: Yes. To prevent Guys. We need injection.

Yolanda: I Agree Family planning last for 3 Months,we will go every after 3 months. And you're dating Now chomiue..

Me: But Guys, I won't be having Sex with Thando

anytime Soon.

Esethu: It doesn't matter sweetheart. You need To prevent. Look at what happened to you,the Senzi incident. He tried to rape You. He wasn't going to use protection. We're not Safe as Ladies Outside there. look at me for an Example I have A Child. It's not nice To Mother a Child at a Young Age. You don't get much Freedom. So my friends take a Wise decision about this Whole Situation.

Me: Okay. Thanks Guys for Being real Friends and yes after School we're going to the Clinic.

Esethu: There's this Private clinic I took Linamandla to. Prevention family Planning is R150.

Me: Fine By me.I'll pay Guys..

Them: yheey.

Me: Just Know you Owe Me.

.

The Bell Rang. We attended other periods. After school we walked To the clinic.we prevented. After that we went to McDonald's and bought

McFeist. after that we parted ways. We took different taxis. Then Esethu And I went to Constantia. At least now I have A person to go home with.

Sorry it's short my phone is on 10% and there's no Electricity.

#Luthando_Bear

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

Insert:14

.

.

We arrived in constantia and Esethu went to her house and I went home Too. I got inside The House. Lwande Was Dressed up so Beautiful makeup on point. She was Pretty.

Me: wow!. Where are you going?

Lwande: Going Out With Bae.

Me: Mhhh. So he will fetch You?

Lwande: Yes babes.

Me: Alright let me go and Change. I want to see Brother in-law today.

Lwande: Okay be Fast. He will be here Soon.

Me: Okay.

I quickly rushed to my room. I unlocked the door then went to change. I changed my Uniform. Then I wore my Navy Trackpants with A white T-shirt and my Sleepers. I took a hanger then hanged my uniform nicely. Putted my bag in a right place. Then went downstairs. Lwande was still waiting. I made a sandwich for myself. Then went to the Lounge where Lwande Was sitting in.

Me: So you'll come back later.

Lwande: You know this is not the holiday. Mom and Dad are here. I'll have to come back Again.

Me: oh yeah. Tell me about that. Dad would kill You if he knows you doing sleepovers.

Lwande: Bra tell me about It. I would be Dead. And you You're Dating Next Door You must be

extra Careful.

Me: And I have to. You heard Mom. When she said she wants to See Esethu's parents.

Lwande: Oh yeah I heard. Are in jozi Right?

Me: They passed Away after Giving Birth to Esethu.

Lwande: wow I'm Shocked and Look Luthando is Rich And doesn't need anything.

Me: he does Needs a Mother's Love. He's been Through a lot.

Lwande: Oh Yeah.

Her phone Rings. It's her boyfriend.

We went out. He was Standing outside A Marron GTI. How was handsome though. He had s Smile.

Lwande: hey Babe. This is my Little Sister Abongwe the one that I always talk about.

Me: Hey!. I hope it's Good things only.

Her'Bae: Yes trust Me. I'm Malusi Zitha.

Me: Abongwe Bianca Williams. Okay let me not Hold You Guys Coz you'll have to bring this

Young lady back home safe and Sounds.

Melusi: Yes Mam.

Me: Byee Guys.

Them: Bye!.

The car Drove as I was still standing On the Road I saw Ababalwe Kissing Some Girl. And she seems older than him. Haibo this Child he's only 12 Years Old. I made sure he doesn't see me.

I got inside the yard the sat in the lounge continued with my sandwich.

Ababalwe got inside smiling.

Me: This is not the time to come From School.

Ababalwe: Sorry sis it's just that I was sweeping then Ta,Ace left me(his Transport Driver)

Me: Really?

Ababalwe: Yes sister. I'm not lying I'm telling You the truth.

Me: You're dating Ababalwe?

He was Shocked.

Me: Thatha Ababalwe(Shouting)

Ababalwe: Sis' She's the one who came to me.

He was not Crying.

Me: She's older than You how old is she?

Ababalwe: She's 16 Sis'.

I was Shocked.

Ababalwe: Please Don't tell mom and Dad.

Please sisi. I'm telling you the Truth she's the one who came to me she said I'm sexy and Hot.

We will have sex Together.

Me: What!? Go and change then come back downstairs.

He went upstairs.

Is the This Girl Sick. I need to see her,she can't molest my little brother kalok. She must find guys her Age. Not my brother. He's young to date Not now. I would never Allow that.

Ababalwe Came downstairs.

Me: Let's go.

Ababalwe: Where are We going?

Me: Don't ask.

I just locked the house Then the Gate Also. I saw this Girl Right in our street with her friends. No marn I know these Girls. We used to go to the same primary school. But I was 2 Grades Higher than them.

I went to them.

Aviwe was the Girl's Name.

Me: Aviwe what the hell do you think you're doing?

Aviwe: Like what Sister in-law

Me: Look Aviwe. This is my Little Brother too Young For You. You can't Force Him to Love You an You're way too old For him. So babe's do one thing and let go of my little brother. Know your Age.

Aviwe: Or What?

Me: Don't Test me Young Lady.

Aviwe: Kalok wena Uyabanda. Ushiywa NguSisi wakho. Onke Amadoda Akakufuni uYafeba Sisi hay Kancinci. So Ndiyeke sfebe!!.

I Slapped her 3 Times. She was holding Her

Cheeks. I don't take any shits!.

Me: I warned You.

Aviwe: You won't get away With this Bitch..

I gave her 2 Slaps. Her friends were scared.

Me: Leave My Brother Alone. And don't fuck with me.

I Walked away The headed home.

Voice: Sprinkles.

I looked at him. He was Topless. Wearing his shorts only and His push Ins. His hands on his pocket.

Me: Hey.

I was Still Angry.

He came to me in the streets.

Me: Bear,you're half Naked. So go and wear Something On top.(Half Shouting).

Bear: Easy there. Why you're Angry

Me: mxxxm.

I walked away. He grabbed me by my hand Tightly but not Hurting me. I looked at him.

Bear: okay fine I'll wear something, but why were you Beating that Girl?.

Me: Non of Your business.

Bear: Okay wow.

Ababalwe: Who's this Sis'?

Me: Someone. Let's Go Ababalwe.

Bear: wow.

He let go of my hand and I walked to my house I opened then I cooked. I cooked Rice,veggies and Beef Stew.

Then I went to My Room.

I locked.

All I was thinking about was that Girl's Words. They kept on echoing inside my head. I was Crying and I surely Talked to Bear Rudely. I was Crying. Is that How many People See me as? A Whore? Who is not wanted by men? wow. Siya made my Life a Living hell,maybe Time will Come and Bear will hear about this,and that I'm unwanted just because I'm a Hoe? Will he leave me? What will he do.

I cried I couldn't handle the Pain. I called him. He was not Answering My Phone. Lwande Came Back and dished for everyone she shouted out for Me to come Downstairs. But I couldn't I had no Appetite to eat. I kept on Calling Bear but no one was Answering.

I called luba!.

He answers on the first ring.

Luba: Little Sis' I miss You..

Me: Hey Brother I miss You Too. Where is Thando?

Luba: he's in his room. Why is your voice like this were you crying! What happened Bobo?.

Me: Nothing that I can't handle.

I dropped the call. I called Bear again. No Answer..

I wore My Hoodie. Then went downstairs They were watching TV.

Me: Parents I'm Going to Next door there's Something I need from Esethu.

Mom: Okay princess.

As I was attempting to leave Dad called me I turned and looked at him.

Dad: What's wrong princess were you Crying?.

Me: No Dad.

Dad: Then Why your Eyes are Red And Swollen?

Me: I was Sleeping Dad. And I had headache.

Dad: mhh okay.

I knew he wasn't convinced.I walked out then went Next Door. The security guard opened for me he knows me. I knocked. Some Middle Aged woman Opened for Me. She smiled.

Me: Molo Ma

Woman: Sawubona Mntana'm. Ngena.

I got inside she's Zulu. I saw Luba he saw me too he came To me Running. He hugged Me. I cried in His Arms.

Luba: What's wrong?

Me: Nothing. Where are the Others.?

Luba: Thando is

Upstairs,mivuyo,sbu,Lwazi&Lwande are at work. Esethu and Lina Are upstairs bonding. And I'm

Here with Mama.waiting for the Gents.

Me: mhh okay let me Go to Thando. I need to see him.

Luba: Okay Sis. But Whatever happens I'm always here for you. But now fix this Problem. I hate seeing you crying..

Me: Thanks brother. I will.

I went upstairs. I knocked in Bear's room.no Answer the Door was Unlocked I got inside He Was Sitting at the corner of his Bed. With his Hands On his Face looking Down.

I closed the Door. Then sat next To him. He didn't even check who got inside. So I sat there doing Nothing. I played with My fingers. I just cried. He looked up at me. His eyes were Bloody red. He saw me Crying. He hugged me. I let out loud sobs. He was brushing my back.

Me: I a m s o r r y..

Bear: Shhh. Stop crying sprinkles. It breaks my heart to see you cry. Shhh Don't cry.

He took me away from His Ambrace. He brushed my Tears away.

I looked down He stood up the sat on the chest of drawers. I played with me hands.

Me: I change man, I am A hoe, I'm unwanted,my sister slept with my Man.. What do you want from me?

Bear came he kneeled down in front of me. He made me to look at him.

Bear: You're beautiful, you're cute,sexy all kinds but one thing you're innocent and kind at Heart. I don't care if you're unwanted I want You. You're no how in me. You're worth more than a Gold. You can't let a little Girl intimidate You.

I nodded.

Bear: You're very young and Naive you need to be Strong Sprinkles okay.

Me: Okay (I say that in a rusky voice)

Bear: you're not Virgin fine by me. I don't care how many men you slept with. All I know is that you no how in my Eyes as I said you're innocent. I love You for who you are not what You're.

Me: I'm still a Virgin Bear. I've never slept with anyone .

Bear: and then why are saying you're a hoe?

Me: That's what people think of me when they see me! I'm a dirt in their eyes.

Bear: Truly that Girl got into your Head. She said something and You think everyone says so. Don't let one Person speak for a community. You're sweet and innocent that's what people see in You. You're not a damaged Good. You still pure. Okay

Me: Thanks Bear. I feel better Now. I love You Okay .

Bear: I Love You More.

We hugged and Kissed. For a very long time.

After that I went home I locked the gate the door coz everyone was sleeping.

I took a shower and I was fresh. I slept.

.

I was woken up by my mother I overslept. I quickly went to take a shower after that I dried myself, lotions. My bed was neatly made. I wore my uniform tied my twist into a ponytail. I took

my phone and School bag. Then went downstairs i quickly ate my cereal. Then Esethu got inside. I took some fruit and we were on our way to The Bus Stop. I praise a Living God as soon as we approach the Bus stop a Bus Came. We got inside. We arrived at school..10 minutes before the school fast.

We all arrives at the same time with mbali and Yolanda.

Me&Esethu: Friendship.

Them: Hey Babies.

Me: How are You Guys This Morning?

Yolanda: I'm Good!.

Mbali: I'm not Good at all we will talk During interval. And Yous?

Esethu: I'm Good Bunny zam.

Me: I'm super Good. I'm in Love I'm Happy.

They laughed at me. We went inside the school.

We attended our periods and it was Fun everyone was concentrating. And listening I Love School too much more especially when

there's too much Work.

It was lunch now. We brought hot Chips and drinks we went to our Sport.

Me: Mbali chom we're waiting!.

Yolanda: And Yes

Esethu: You And News.

Sethu&mbali: Same WhatsApp Group.

We laughed.

Mbali: So I heard yesterday that Lubanzi is Back with his Rural Wife

Us: What?

Mbali: Yes,he's back.

Me: We need To Teach him a Lesson.

Girls: How?.

Me: I have a Plan. I will tell you when the time is Right. Let him enjoy his Marriage Life for now!.

Esethu: I can't wait for the Plan.

Yolanda: Me too hey

Mbali: Me Three..

We laughed

Me: Guys Do You Remember Aviwe From primary school?

Mbali: The one who Slept with Sir Amtol?

Me: Yes,her.

Esethu: I don't know her.

We laughed .

Yolanda: She's our High school pupil who slept with the teacher when she was still in Grade 5 and she said she was raped.

Esethu Wow that's Huge

Us: Very Huge.

Mbali: And what About Her?.

Me: Can You believe she forced Ababalwe to Date Him! So that they could have Sex.

Girls: WHAT!??

Yolanda: She Needs to be beaten up. Uyanya kalok.

Me: I gave Her 5 slaps.

I Also told them about what she said and they

were Fuming and I told them let's let the kid be. Coz she's a kid we wouldn't fight for A Kid.and she's not Worth It. We chatted for a longest time the bell rang. We attended our periods also Afternoon classes. After that we were tired. We took Bus To home.

I arrived at home Alwande was cooking and I had a lot of homeworks so I went upstairs to change then made a sandwich downstairs I went to my room I did my homeworks and I studied after 2 hours of studying it was already 8pm. I went downstairs to eat Family was there. And after eating I wash The Dishes. Then went to take a shower I wore my Pyjamas. Then got inside my blankets Bear Called.

Me: My Bear.

Bear: Sprinkles wam. How are You

Me: I'm Good other than being Tired. And you?

Bear: I had the long day Too. How was Yours though?.

Me: Tiring. I Attended an Afternoon Class and I had loads of Home works and I had to study.

Bear: I'm sorry babe you need to study hard so that you can pass your Matrix very well. With a lot of distinctions. O want an Educated Wife just like me.

Me: Yehake wife

Bear: I'll marry You Sprinkles trust Me. I will.

Me: Mhh if You say so. Let me sleep I'm sleepy .

Bear: Okay. And I have to take a shower then sleep too. I love You Okay. U love You sprinkles wam with my all.

Me: I love You More Bhere Lam.

Bear: Byee sprinkles

Me:Byee Bear.

He drooped the call.

And I put my phone on charger then I slept.

.

I'm sorry I didn't write yesterday I was not feeling well. I'll catch you later in your Goodnight insert.

.

#Luthando_Bear

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door my Gangster Man

.

Insert: 15

.

.

5 Months Later

Today I was writting my Final Examination. English paper 3! And I will be done with high school.

Everything on my side Was Good,I had a Great family that Supported Me and friends which we didn't sleep at All these past weeweeks studying very hard. Bear? We are okay I can say that. He's been acting very weird ever since he started working in that Hospital. Yes he Graduated in October and it's now end of Movember he's a doctor also a forensic pathologist. So he's always busy not that I have a problem coz I was busy studying too.

.

So I woke up in the Morning. I made my Bed. I went to the bathroom I took a long Bath. After that I dried myself then lotions. I wore my undergarments then took out my vest wore it u wore my Powder Blue Skirt with My short Sleeve shirt and my school Tie. I wore my Pantyhose and Bacaneer.

I took my plastic Sleeve which had My ID, pen, my Sticker I putted them in my sling Bag also with my phone.

No one was Downstairs. It's 10:45am.

I'm writing at 12:00pm. So I had time and mom and Dad are Surely at Work Ababalwe and Alwande At School.

I saw oats in the oven so I warmed it up after that I poured Milk and Staffed it with blue Barries and Nuts. I ate then I finished I rinsed the bowl. My phone beeped it was a Massage from Bear. I opened it. It reads as follows.

[Morning Sprinkles.

I wish you all the best in your last paper!. Go and

Kill it. You know I want an educated wife. And
now I'll have all the Time with You. I Love You
My Sprinkles I'll always will till death do us apart.
I Love You Mfazi Wam

Your Love•Bear]

.

I smiled then went out. My Ride was already
Here I requested an Taxify. So I got inside I
arrived At school. It was only the Matriculants.
Everyone was Happy. I saw Saw My friends Also
Esethu. I forgot about Her and she left me.

Me: Friendship.

Them: Bunny!.

Me: Esethu You left me.

Sethu: No Babes. It's just that I had to Take my
Child to the Doctor. So Bhut'Luba took me early
in the Morning.

Me: Mhh okay! And I forgot about You

We laughed

Yolanda: Chomiie zam we need To go out
Tomorrow it's Friday and We're Done With High

School.

Me: I Support You right there my Friend. We've Stuffed ourselves with Books. We really need Some Time To have Fun

Mbali: I Second That.

Sethu: I agree!

We laughed. It was 11:20am.

We went to the hall Sat accordingly. Then the invigilator Read The Instructions and Rules of which we're Bored By Now. They handed out question papers. Then Answer sheets too. We went through the paper not writing. It was a 2hr paper. Exactly at 12pm. We wrote. Learners finished we finished Too and No learner was Allowed to go out before 2pm. The invigilators took out Answer sheets. Then it was 2pm straight at The Dot. Everyone threw the Question papers. We screamed in Excitement. I went to my friends we hugged each other. The Exited the Hall. As we Got out we were splashed with Water. We were wet!. We just Laughed. It was Jason and his Friends. Everyone who came out of the Hall received Water accept the Invigilators

coz they were still inside and I saw a Bracket with water I threw it all over to Jason and his Friends they can't be Dry!.

Everyone laughed at them Jason's Hair was Massed Up. Everyone knew how he Likes his hair.

Jason: Bianca I'm gladly it's the last day I'm seeing your ugly face coz I was going to Kill you.

We laughed at this Stupid being.

Me: ohh please Jason we both know that you're nothing but A Coward.

We laughed.

Jade: I will miss You Bianca Froe!

Jason: Let's all Go to Spur.

Yolanda: You'll Pay.

Jason: Yes my treat.

We laughed. We walked to the Mall since we were near and we wanted to be Dry!. It was me and my Friends Jason, Jade Tshep and Akhumzi also Army Jason's GF and Army's Friend Nadia.

We arrived at the mall. People were looking at us

but we didn't mind Them!.

We got inside Spur making one hell of a massive Noise.

We sat at the Corner.

Jason: eyy Williams do you think you made it?

Me:me?

Jade: Argh Jason You're asking a stupid Question.

Tshepo: You know Bianca is a Straight A Girl!.

Mbali: You know Jason is Dom Guys..

Jason: Please don't start Mense!

Me: You know Jason if You weren't dating Army I would swear that you Love Mbali.

We laughed and Ate. We were chatting I'm going to miss these idiots.

We exchanged Numbers!.

We walked to the Taxi Rank but took a Short Cut!.

We walked through some Hotel. I saw Bear's car. I know his car's number plate. It's his car. What is he doing in a Hotel. Or maybe he has a client.

No man. I was so curious.

Me: Girls mind if you wait for me for some Minutes I'll be back

Yola: where are You Going?

Me: Inside the Hotel I saw my Dad's Cousin. I want to greet her nothing much.

Girls: Alright.

I quickly got inside the The hotel then went straight to The Receptionist it was Some Mid-age Woman.

Me: Hello ma.

Woman; hey Baby Girl.how Are You?

Me: I'm Good mam. I'm Looking for my Brother he left with the house keys and he said he's here so I don't know whether I'm sure or Not!. And I'm from school.

Woman: oh shame my baby! Is the Name of your Brother?

Me: Luthando Shaun Smith..

Woman: okay let me Check him.

She took out some huge Book.

Woman: Mhhhhh.. Ohh here he is. Room No245.

Me: Thanks mam.

I took the elevator to the room floor. A door
Written No 245. I stood there next to the Door.
Debating With myself whether to go in or Not. I
heard Moans and Groans. And the Lady was
Busy Shouting Out Luthando's Name out Loud. I
balanced myself with the Wall. I regained power.
I took steps backwards. I got inside the lift then
Walked. Away. I thanked the Receptionist then
went out. I saw my Girls I faked A Smile

Yolanda: Hay I was Going to fetch You now

Me: uWhoa iDrama mkhozi.

Mbali: No Girl we've been waiting Herr for 20
minutes.

Me: Lies!.

Sethu: Hay Let's Go now!.

We went to the taxi Rank. And mbali and Yola
took different Taxis as usual. Sethu and I took
the same Taxi. I sat next to the window. Why am
I too forward though? Why would Luthando Do
this to me? It's been 6 months dating and he's

cheating. Maybe it's because I was too busy with my school work that he went and found someone who's going to give him attention? Or is it because I'm still a virgin?

Someone shook me in my thoughts it was Sethu?.I'm Glad I wasn't crying.

Sethu: Are You okay Girlfriend?

I wanted to shout NO scream out loud and let out loud sobs! And tell her that her brother is cheating on me! But I looked at her with a fake smile.

Me: Yes,I am. I'm just tired I want to sleep phela!.

Sethu: eyy say that again. I'm drained.

We chatted till we arrived in our hood. Then we went to our separate homes. I got at home and there was no one .I took cold water from the fridge.I drank then went upstairs I heard loud cries from Lwande's room. Her door was half open. She was laying on the floor Crying I got inside to my shock there were 3 pregnancy Test on top of her Bed. They were all Positive. She's Pregnant. OMG.

Me: Are You Pregnant?

She quickly stood up and looked at me. I'm sure she thought it was mom. She looked at me then cried.

I hugged her and I cried too not because she's crying but because of my heart break.

I removed her and wiped away my tears.

Me: wow, I can't believe I'm going to be an Aunt. OMG Dad will go Crazy. Who's the Father?

Lwande: Malusi.

Me: Does he know?

Lwande: No, I've been acting all weird and have too much Appetite. Viwe told me that I'm pregnant and I didn't believe her. And it's been two Months without Going To my periods. So I went to the doctor she confirmed that I'm 1 month and 2 weeks Pregnant. I didn't believe that's why you're seeing these Pregnancy test.

Me: wow, Dad will be so Disappointed. You know but eventually he will forgive you. You know how dad. But now focus on telling Melusi that you're expecting his Child. And you'll see his reaction. If

he truly loves You. He will Support you throughout this pregnancy and will talk to day. Man talk you know. (We chuckled).

Lwande: You're the Best si...

She was distracted by her ringing phone.

Lwande: it's mom. (She Answered) mommy.

Mom:.....

Lwande: Did you take your Belongings?

Mom:.....

Lwande: Alright Mom we will take him.

Mom:.....

Lwande: Okay moms. We will not Trust Us!.

Mom:.....

Lwande: alright moms. I Love You More.

She dropped the call.

Me: And then?

Lwande: Mom and Dad went to Eastern Cape!. They will be back on Monday. They went to some dad's Childhood friend's Wedding.

Me: mhhhokay.

Lwande: And we have to take Ababalwe to Phillippi in Kutlwano's House. His having a Birthday This weekend. So we will have to take him there today. Since tomorrow there's no school.

Me: mhh a Long weekend.

Lwande: Eyy ndatsho Ndabawela Brutal Fruit.

Me: You're not getting it ke sisi. Now I'll go and change then pack Ababalwe's clothes I'll drive him to Phillippi. All you need to is to take a bath refresh. Pack a weekend bag Too. And call Melusi to come And Fetch you and tell him that you're pregnant. And take the doctor's report an these pregnancy tests if he doesn't believe he must bye new one. He knew he's having an unprotected sex with you yet he let's his sperms swim inside you.

Lwande: Hawu.

Me: yini? And you didn't think of after Pill? What about Condom Alwande?

Lwande: You don't know how it feels when it's

Raw. Mntase you forget about anything.

Me: TMI I'm Gone.

I went to my Room I went to the bathroom. I took off my uniform. I took a shower. I was crying. I wish to be with someone so that I can forget about this Luthando's Thing. After showering. I wore My black jeans, Red bodysuit and black Adidas Stan Smith. I had my natural hair I let the curls loose. I went to Ababalwe's Room. I packed his clothes. He came in.

Balwe: hey,big sis!.

Me: Hey Bro. Please change and eat something you're going to kutlwano's house!.

Balwe: Really Sis?

Me: yes now change and I still have to pack.

He changed then went downstairs. He's happy that he's going to kutlwano's house. Well kutlwano's Family are our Parents friends so we're family friends. We know them since our childhood. And they are very nice Family. I took Ababalwe's Bag. Then went to my room to charge my Phone. I took his bag then Went

downstairs.

Me: Are You done?

Balwe: Yes.

He was eating Cornflakes gosh This Child. I took the car Keys. Then we drove to Phillippi. This place has A nice Vibe Buy sometimes it's Boring. I packed outside the yard. The took Abablwe's bag. He came out too. We knocked.

.....:come in .

We got inside and Found Tshepiso Kutlwano's Big Bro and His Friends I Think. They Looked at me!

Me: Hello.

guys: hey,hi,ola.

Tshepiso: Abongwe is this You?

Me: In flash.

Tshepiso: You so grown. Ey you girls Grow up Fast.

We hugged. He smells Nice. Oh God he still as Handsome as Ever. But we're like a Family though.

Me: I thought you're still in Bloemfontein.

Tshepiso: I missed Cape Town.

Me: Mhh nice. Oh I'm here To Drop Another Ab here.

Tshepiso: I see He also Grew Up. Kutlwano(he shouted)

Kutlwano Came with Food in his Mouth oh. God This Child is Huge Now. He likes Food.

I looked at Him.

Kutlwano: Ous'abongwe.

Me: Hey Boy.how are you?

Kutlwano: I'm good ousi now that you brought my Best friend. Come Ababalwe let's go and eat.

I laughed, cos I know my brother doesn't like Food.

Me: Uhm Tsepiso. I must Go. I'll see you some other time. I need to fetch Someone in khayelitsha(lies).

Tshepiso: oh yeah we will see each Other. Can I have your Numbers.

Me: Sure. 064*****

Tshepiso: Thanks byes.

I went out I drove to the nearest Garage I filled the Car with petrol. I drove to McDonald I bought a Mcfeist.

I went home it was already late. I went upstairs I took a fleece and my phone. I ate my McFeist watching Teen titans. After some time I watched the Indian soapies. I took my phone. 15 missed calls from Luthando mxm. A Message from an unknown number. I opened it.

[Matthew chapter 1 verse 20 Give your man Some Food or else we will give him. Leave my man alone Dear.] then the message was followed by pictures. It was Luthando naked sleeping with this Yellow bone girl. She's not pretty though but you can see she has a nice body. It was three pictures. As I was Looking at the pictures. *BEAR * appeared on my phone!. He was calling me.

I answered after sometime. I was broken. Beyond repairs.

"phone Conversation"

Me: Luthando

Thando: So it's luthando now. Where's Bear?

Me: He died and I Buried Him.

Thando: what is wrong With You Sprinkles?

Me: Nothing is wrong with me. Why did you call?

Thando: I can see you're not in the mood. Uhm
Goodnigh . I love You Sprinkles Wam. Always.

Me: Sure.

I dropped the call. He called again and I
dismissed it and switched off my phone. How
can he do this To me. I made sure I looked all
the Doors. I laid on the couch covered myself
with the fleece. How can he act like he didn't do
anything.?. How can Luthando do this To me?.

I cried my lungs out. I needed a Shoulder to cry
into. I cried myself to sleep.

.

I was woken up by a very loud bang. Damn who
could that be? I locked the Gate.

Voices: Abongweee..

They were banging the door. I stood up I went to

open it was my girls.

Yolanda: yinton wangathi unguBherhi what's wrong with you?

Mbali: my friend are you okay? Why your eyes are swollen and Red?

I looked at them.wow they were hot!.

Me: wow You Guys Are So Beautiful Falmes bantase.

Sethu: We know. But why are you like this?

Me: I'm like what?

Them: UGLY!!(they exclaimed)

Me: wow. Just because you guys are Flames. There's nothing wrong with me. It's just that I was tired I slept in the morning? And what is the time?

Mbali: uWhoa. It's 19:37pm. We're going out don't you remember?

Me: wow,so I slept the whole Day?

Yolanda: seems so. Go and take a Bath You're Ugly.

I laughed. I took My fleece and phone. I went

upstairs to my room. I took a Shower. Today I'll forget about Luthando I'm Done with him Shem. He must just go to hell for all that I care. I took a shower. Then dried myself and lotion. I wrapped a towel around my body then went to my room the girls were there!

I wore my undergarments the looked for something to wear!.

Yola: why your phone was off.

Me: it was flat.

Mbali: And you didn't call us to come and sleepover since the parents are not here!.

Me: Guys I was tired yhoo!

I took out my leather Skirt with my Dusty pink off shoulder Bodysuit. I wore a Black pantyhose with my knee Block heeled Boots. I did makeup then tied my hair into a nice neat curly bun. I took my bag I was flames.

Girls: Now you NCA!

I laughed at them. God please keep them for me they are my smile keepers!.

Me: I'm not driving I want to get sloshed today.

Mbali: me too.

Yola: Me three.

Sethu: I guess we will request.

We laughed.

Us: Asambeni .

.

We went to sky liner that place luba took us. It was packed but we found a table. We started with 10 Shots each person. The we bought Absolute Vodka, Sky Vodka, pine Twists and Brutal Fruit.

In no time sky vodka was finished. We were having down. We were sitting down.

Just I imagine when we get up.

Yolanda: Those girls have been Looking at Us guys..

Us: Which one?

Yola: there.

She pointed at some table. I knew one of the

Girls and she Smiled at me whoa where do I know her From. Ohhh yeah. Luthando's Girlfriend.

Me: mxxxm.

Girls: and then?

Me: Did I say that Loud?

Mbali: ewe..

Me: Mhh never mind them. Let's get mortal. We screamed in Excitement. We were now on absolute Vodka. We stood up. Mbali and Yolanda fell. We laughed at them. they stood up. Jonga we were Off.

We went to the stage Sethu and I leaving Yola and Mbali seated. We dance minding our own business. Some guy was Dancing With me and I let him be. One minute the guy is down. I looked at my back it was the Guys!. I saw Luthando chilled as Always. I Became disgusted and went to the Table. I drank the Vodka. Shots. I took the pine twist and the Guys Came to our Table.

Luthando: Sprinkles you've had Too much.

Me: Sprinkles my left paralyzed foot.

Luthando: What is wrong with You

Me: wow Mr.Smith you amaze me Sometimes you know.

I took another shot. I looked at the girls table. And the Girl was Looking down why Now? wow. Everyone saw that I was Looking at the Girls. Luthando was Shocked. I chuckled then I went to the Ladies then stood in front of the girl.

Me: Mntase he's all yours!. We broke up a long time Ago. So we don't have any business. So have him all you wants. And tell him to stop taking to hotels,he must take you to his house phela you're his Girlfriend hawu.

I smiled then left shocked and amazed. Luthando was looking down. Argh. I went to the Guys.

Me: Luba Can You please take Us Home.

Luba: Sure lil'sis.

We took our staff then Walked to Lubanzi's car. He drove we were talking in his Car. And he was shouting at us saying we're making a lot of noise. wow. He dropped us at my house. I got inside

my Room then the girls followed as they were struggling to walk. Shame my Ninjas.

I slept on top of the blankets I covered myself with the fleece that was on top of my bed. I'm sure the girls slept in the Lounge since it will be hard for them to Climb the Stairs.

.

I'm not back yet. It's just that I missed You Guys. I'll write when I'm free again . after 26 August it's me And You babies . I love y'all .

#Abongwe

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man.

.

Insert: 16

.

.

I woke up with a massive Headache and I

Couldn't open my eyes but I finally Did. No ways. I slept in my room,how Come I'm Luthando's Room.

I stood Up went To The Bathroom I washed My Mouth with Listerine and I washed my Face. I went out this Bustard was Standing at the Door.I couldn't even Shout at Him.he handed me the Food I ate without talking To Him. I finished My He handed Me Pills and Water.

Me: How do I know that these pills Won't make Me Loose my memory? Or Will kill me.?

Thando: If I wanted to drug you I would've putted it in Your Food.

I took the pills and Drank with Water. I stood up and went. To the Door it's Locked. I looked at him,he was chilled as Always.

I went back inside the Bed. I wanted to sleep again. I Coverd Covered myself with a blanket. He got inside. Heee this Guy better not rape me. I slept and he slept next to me.

.

I woke up Later on he was not next To me. And I

was Feeling a lot better. I Woke up made the bed. I took his toiletries then took a Shower I dried I lotion. After that I wrapped a towel around my body. I went to his Closet to find Something To wear. I saw my undergarments I left here the last Time. I smiled I Love Him. But he has Done Me Wrong. I wore my undergarments. I removed the towel. I was only wearing my undergarments. The Door Opened Luthando Got Inside the Room with A McDonald's Paper Bag.

I smiled and he was Looking at Me. Pervet!

I took out his Grey Adidas trackpant and his White CODAK T-shirt. I love these CODAK t-shirts he has. It's only Navy,white, black and Grey. I took Navy One last time and today I took water. I wore right in front of him and he was busy drooling over my Body. I wore his clothes then went to him I took the Biggie pack. I took out the Barger and A drink. I ate then finished with fries.he was Looking At me that time.

Me: Can I go home abhuti.

Thando: what happened to us Sprinkles?

The way he asked,he looked Sad he sounded

good innocent.

Me: You happened Luthando, you couldn't wait for me luthando, you cheated on me and the only thing I've ever did was to give you my all my Love.

I was crying already. He came and Hugged me. I cried loudly in his arms his chest was damp. it was wet coz of my tears!.

Thando: I Love You Abongwe never doubt that, you're the only woman my heart yarns for. You're my everything. I lost control I didn't mean to hurt you. It was all a once off thing a Mistake. I'm really Sorry Sthandwa Sam.

I moved back and I Looked at him.

Me: Did you enjoy it thando?

Thando: what ?

Me: Yes, luthando did you enjoy the Sex? You couldn't even wait for me to tell you I'm ready. Are you satisfied??

Thando: Look Abongwe, she Came to my Office And She made Sure She Seduces Me. And I didn't want to. I told her about you she knows

trust me. And I was meeting someone at the Hotel trust Me Look. (he took out an Email from someone to meet up with him,for a forensic strategic plan).

Thando: I don't know how she came but she was only wearing a coat and nothing underneath it. She made sure I'm weak My love, trust me I tried my best not to sleep with her!. But she was very much tempting.

He was now crying, okay that's the first.

Me: did you use protection?

Thando: yes babe,we did I'm not that careless I was going to tell you but she was faster than me. I'm really sorry sprinkles,as I said I Love Only You. You're my Love. I'm truly sorry.

I went to him. I hugged him. We cried together.

One thing is that I Love him so much, he's the only Guy that makes me happy. And that he went to the hotel not to meet with the girl but someone. Trust me I'll teach this bitch a lesson. We laid on the bed cuddling. He was brushing

my Hair.

Thando: Do you forgive your Bear sprinkles?

Me: yes, but this is the last chance no more messing up.

Bear: I promise sprinkles. I love you okay.
Ndiyakuthanda nyani sthandwa Sam.

Me: I love You more Bhere Lam.

We kissed a very long Passionate kiss. We lay down cuddling till we dosed off..

.

We were woken up by a very loud Knock. It was the Girls and the Guys! Shouting our name and banging the door.

Thando: I think they are drunk, coz they were drinking downstairs.

Me: and now they are waking us up.

We stood up and Bear opened the door!. They were really wasted.

Lwando: Hay maybe you guys have an unborn now.

Yola: if he didn't do that a long time ago coz she

has a habit of sleeping now!.

Me: wow, you know we were having sleepless nights studying. Just imagine. I'm not pregnant
0 q

Yolanda: Haska uyaXoka wethu!.

Me: mxxxm.

They were drunk. We chatted with them. Till Down. I slept with a bored Bear, I see when you're not drunk you're easily manipulated by the Drunk ones. He was pissed shame uBabe!

We slept in the morning I woke up to this cute, handsome man of mine. I was looking at him.

Bear: Don't look at me like that!.

Me: Admiring what's mine.

Bear: mhhh. Finally she agrees I'm sexy, hot, handsome, etc.

Me: Didn't say that Mina. Happy Sunday Bhere.

Bear: happy Sunday Sprinkles. I stood and he grabbed me by my wrist.

Bear: Not so Fast young lady! My kiss.

I baby kissed him.

Bear: that you will give it out unborn Babies. Our 35 kids. Now give me some smooch.

Me: 35 kids. Uyagula Shem.

He laughed we kissed I took a shower after lotion and wearing my undergarments I wore what I was wearing yesterday his clothes coz I slept with his shirt. The bed was made he got inside with a white Rose and breakfast in his hands.

Me: Can I get this, like everyday.

Bear: As soon as you're my Wife, Mrs Sprinkles Smith. You'll have morning like these.

Me: can't wait. I took the breakfast and ate while he go and take a shower!.

.

My Sunday was Good I dropped the Girls And went to Fetch Ababalwe before he becomes Fat just like Kutlwano. We went home we found Lwande.

Ababalwe went to sleep.

I took Ice cream Tub with Two Spoons and Went To her in the Lounge.

I gave her the spoon the Sat next to her.

Me: Big Sis!

Lwande: Bobo,sprinkles Wakhe

I blushed.

Me: Subanje marn Mntase.

I smiled.

Lwande: I can see that He's making You Happy.

Me: He does. But we just had our first Fight.

Lwande: What Happened?

I told her the Story..

Lwande: She's a Bitch You know. You need to teach her a lesson.

Me: No I will only show her that the Man is Mine.

Lwande: That's my Sister. If he's breaks Your heart again. Remind me to chop his Dick off.

Me: will do so biggie.

We laughed.

Me: so How did Malusi take the News?

Lwande: He's so Happy sis. And I'm happy that he's Excited about his child. Ingxaki nguTata ngoku.

Me: don't worry Daddy will forgive you okay. Yes

he will be angry at you at first then he'll digest the news then go with the flow. Coz we both know that She loves us even with our Mistakes.

Lwande: Yeah neh.

Me:yes. Now it's late Punaskie needs rest.

Lwande: Punaskie wow.

We laughed. I went to my room and slept with a Goodnight call from Babe.

.

I woke up it was Morning I cleaned the House coz the parents will be here!. So I cleaned and cooked Lunch coz Lwande will deliver the news during Lunch and I won't be here. I went to my room. I took a shower. I received a call it was Bear.

Me: Bhere.

Bear: Sprinkles. Are will still doing our Lunch.

Me: yeah,you Buy the lunch I'll be in your workplace.

Bear: okay then I will order.

Me: and I'll be there too.

After my shower. I lotion and wore my undergarments. I decided to wear Classy. I took out my yellow and Black Bandage Dress with yellow and Creamy white 8" inch stilettos. I puffed an Elegant Perfume and I curled my hair. I did makeup. I took my bag putted all the important things and my phone,oh and I deleted those pictures. I looked at myself something is missing. My Rolex Gold ladies Watch from aunty Petty,a birthday Gift. I went out Thank God the parents haven't arrived yet. Ababalwe was playing games in the lounge with Iwande .

Them: wow, who's this.

Me: Your sister hawu.

Ababalwe: You're so beautiful Sis'.

Me: Thanks Boy.

Lwande: Mhhh.where are You Going?

Me: Lunch with a friend.

Lwande: mhhhh okay. Have fun.

Balwe: yes have fun.

Me: Thanks Famo.

My Ride was already here. I requested. The Uber dropped just in front of St John's private Hospital. Bear Works here. I went out. OMG eyes were on me. I went to the Reception and the Lady was Facing backwards. I cleared my throat. She looked Up.ohh it's her she's the receptionist. I smiled at her and she was Giving me an Attitude.

Me: hello,I'm here to see Dr.Smith.

Her: He's busy.

Me: if I checked perfectly it's lunch time. So he has no clients.

Her: I told you girly that He's busy.

Me: And You're his PA? Look Lady if You still value Your Job you will call him Here or You'll loose your Job.

Her: Says who? A drunk?

She shouldn't have said the I screamed who's the Person in charge some Indian Doctor came.

Dr: Everything alright Mam?.

Me: No, this Reception has given me an Attitude,

she spoke rudly to me,and She Undermined my Character.

Dr: What? I'm really sorry!. Asekho after Lunch time you come and Get Your Last Warning. We're sick and Tired right now with you stinking Attitude. Sorry mam' you were looking for Someone?

Me: Yes,my Fiancé Dr.Smith.

Dr: Alright I'll call him right now.

He went to the reception Desk and took a telephone and called Bear.

Dr: He's coming right now mam.and sorry About this behavior. We need Your Husband to be here he's Great at what he does.

Me: Chill doctor it's some Thing a Receptionist did not A Doctor. So you won't loose him.

Dr: Thanks.see you miss.?

Me: Williams. And You're?.

Dr: I'm Doctor Kharan, nice to know you Miss Williams.

Me: Like Wise

We shook hands. He left I looked at this Asekho Girl she was Crying.

Me: Know Your Friends and Your Type.

Bear Appeared. He saw Asekho was Crying but he didn't care.

Bear: wow, Mrs Smith you showing my Assets!

Me: Oh please.

We hugged and Kissed in front of Asekho. And I was Feeling bad, but She didn't.

Bear lead The way To His Office.

We chatted and Eated. It was really fun. And he dropped me home, because he didn't want Any Guy To take me home looking hot. My Man though.

I'm Not Back. this was Just Today's Love .

.

#Luthando_Bear .

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

Insert:17

.

.

Bear Dropped me at Home. I got inside the parents were here already and sister Dearest was going to tell them that she's expecting.

Me: Parents.

I hugged mom and kiss her also kissed Dad's Cheek.

Mom: You look so Beautiful where were You?

Me: Out For a Lunch with Sethu,Yolanda& Mbali.

Mom: Ever since Esethu came here you've been wearing nice clothes she's really rich.

Dad: Nokhanyo haibo!.

Me: Yhuu ewe Daddy Mnqande.

Mom: LoL but I'm telling the truth.

Me: uwhoa haike wena mpumie uzayimela.

We all laughed except for Lwande who was stressed hay Shem mntasekhaya!.

Me: Parents you can all eat,I'm full I'll go and Change.

Mom: Bungasoze ungahluthi uhambe neMillioner.

Me: uWhoa.

I said that climbing the stairs. I made my way to my room I took off the heels,dress and I took a shower. After that I wore my Denim bumshort with Bear's White CODAK t-shirt. I really love these t-shirts. I wore my fluffy Fur Push. I took my phone then headed downstairs. They were done eating. I offered to wash the dishes.

Lwande Asked to talk to the parents but dad was busy on his phone, so she was waiting him.

I washed the dishes the I finished dad was still on his phone. I went to the lounge Mom and Lwande were there chilling. I'm sure Ababalwe is on his room. This Holiday are they not going to eastern Cape.??

We need air to breath. I need to party this

December.

I sat next to mom the I rested my head on her lap.

Mom: Lwande my baby you okay?

Lwande: yes mom, I'm fine.

Mom: You sure?

Lwande: Yes!.

Mom:mhhh. So what do you want to talk about?
I need a nap tomorrow I'll be at work so I need to relax.

Lwande: let's wait for Dad.

Mom: mhh okay.

She brushed my head

Mom: and you? (referring to me)

Me: what about me?

Mom: Are you okay? Do you want to talk to us too?

Me: I'm perfectly fine momma!. I have nothing to say to you nor dad.

Mom: mhh okay! So Esethu has a child right?

What happened though? I didn't ask her coz I didn't want her to feel uncomfortable.

Yes mom knows about Esethu and her daughter plus her brothers. She wants to see them but the Guys are scared to come and see mom. she's saying she'll go there. Umama'm bethuna.

Me: ohh mom you know she's an orphan mos! So she didn't know Anything about being mothered or Fathered. She choose a Wrong way that Lead her to bad Decisions in life then She got Pregnant.

Mom: I thank God she's Studying Now, and her brothers are Successful. I'm happy that My daughter you're well Behaved both of You. And I can't wait to Through up your 21st Birthday Next My Child.(referring to Lwande)

Lwande coughed. Dad Came and Sat down.

Dad: Sorry baby,it was Work you know How these people Don't want me to Relax.

Lwande: It's Fine Dad.

Dad: Okay Get to it. Me and My Lovely wife we need To rest.

Lwande Played with her Hands Looking Down.

Lwande: mom and Dad uhm.. I-i-mm.

She cried. I quickly stood up and went to the Kitchen I mixed water and sugar then went to the Lounge I gave her then Brushed Her Back.

Me: Be strong Sister Don't cry.

Lwande: I know Mom you're Proud of Us, I've disappointed You Guys it was never my intentions Parents,I knew the Consequences yet I continued. I'm really Sorry,I'm Ashamed of myself I'm a Disgrace in this Family I don't Deserve to be called your Daughter.

She was crying Painfully and I joined her too.

Mom: Yintoni Sana Lam Thetha noMamakho yini Qwathikazi. Yhini nzila ukhala Kabuhlungu kangaka yintoni ingxaki.{what is it my Daughter talk to your Mother,why you crying painfully what's the Problem}

My mom wanted to cry too.

Lwande: I'm sorry! I'm p-r-e-g-n-a-n-t!

Dad: WHAT??

LWANDE: I'm sorry Daddy I didn't mean to.

Dad: YES YOU WERE RIGHT, YOU DON'T DESERVE TO BE MY DAUGHTER I DON'T HAVE USELESS DAUGHTER MNA. WHEN YOU HAD AN UNPROTECTED SEX WHAT WERE YOU THINKING HUH??

He was Shouting I was Scared.

Lwande:....{she Cried}

Dad: Thought so. pack Your everything and Leave My House go to the Father of that Bastard Child. I don't want to see your face Ever Again you disgust me.

Me: But Dad you can't do that to her!.

Dad: You want to follow her young lady? Do so. Are You pregnant too?

Me: No daddy, I'm still a Virgin.

Dad: Better keep that Virgin. You thought I was Lying when I said I don't want to see you too with Boys? Truly to you I was Bluffing see the consequences Noe?

Me: Daddy She made a mistake, please forgive

her.

Dad: a Mistake? Were you there when she didn't stop the Guy To put a Condom?

Me: No Daddy! Please forgive her.

Daddy: Keep Quiet You Lady. And you (pointing at Lwande) you're still here? I want you out of my House Jezebel.

wow,daddy wow!.

Lwande was crying painfully and Mommy was too,she didn't even said A Word. She kept on crying what a Mother. Lwande went upstairs surely to Pack her things.

Me: Daddy you're so unfair, when mom was 15 years old you impregnated her!. Whilst you knew you're old than her! And yet Lwande makes one mistake you treat her like trash,she needs support! What were you thinking when you made pregnant? Did you forger the Condom too? What were her parents going to say? Yet your daughter is 20 years old but you throwing her out. What a father you ar...

I didn't finish. A Big slap across my face, I held

my cheek and look at this monster I call dad here in front of me.

Me: Mr police officer so can I go to the police station to report you for child Abuse?

Another slap came that made me fell and my Eye came across the corner of the couch. That was one hella off a pain. I screamed with agony. I held my eye with both of my hands. Dad took his car keys and stormed out. Lwande and Ababalwe came downstairs running mom came to me. She was crying.

Lwande: what Happened are You okay? Ab?

Ababalwe: Mom sis look her hands have Blood.

I was crying. The pain was unbearable. I was groaning in pain.

Mom: we need A Car!. The Ford has no petrol. And your father Left with another Car.

Lwande was crying also with mom and Ababalwe. My eye was Really painful and this other One was Loosing its sight. I was Seeing Blur.

Lwande went out running, I'm sure she went out

to the Guys.

After Some Few minutes. I heard the Guy's voice someone took and I could hear my Mom's Cries. I got inside the Car. I closed my other Eye. I was remencing the Pain.

Mom: please mntana'm nyamezela.

Her Voice was Breaking that Broke my Heart. I'm hating my Dad,I really Hate Him. He showed his Side that He used to show us when We were Young hitting on Mom. Now he hitted me. wow, what a Father I have.

.

.

#Luthando_Bear

.

.

These Past Weeks I've Started With My Job being a Doctor I Graduated, I wasn't feeling myself when I was a Forensic I had to study to pursue my Dreams as a child. So I started working at St John's private Hospital. Everything

there is Great but I'm building my own Hospital I can't work For Someone and I'm Good At what I do. So there's this Girl the Receptionist she's been crushing over Me, I told her that I have A Fiancé but hay she didn't even stop she used to come in my office and Seduce me but I would always Kick her out. This Day I was Meeting a Client from A hotel, that's so unusual but I went there. As Soon as I booked the Room I went to it drank their Whiskey that Was there after sometime a Nock Came I went To open. It this Girl Asekho.

Me: Don't petronise me Young Lady.

Asekho: Oh please chill Lover boy.

She closed the door.

Me: I swear if You don't Get out now trust me I'll kill you.

I Gave a Cold Look. She was scared but she Quickly Removed the Coat she was Wearing And she was naked. I went to her I picked up the coat.and gave her Slap.

Me: I don't raise hands on the woman so Don't

test me wear this.

Did she give up now. She jumped on me and held my Balls,she kissed me seductively and I was Hard so I just threw her on the bed then I removed my pants then my boxers then I took a Condoms that were in my wallet,I always Have It in case I shag this bitches like this one. I fucked her Roughly. We had 4 with this Girl she was Busy Streaming my Name what A Bitch.

Asekho: I enjoyed that.

I was Sleeping closing My eyes thinking on how I'm going to tell sprinkles what I've done.

Me: Get out.

Asekho: But babe we need to take a shower.

I stood up wore my boxers. I dragged this girl out of the bed,then threw the coat she was wearing.

I opened the Door

Me: Out,! And trust me if you tell anyone else about this I'll kill you I mean it. She quickly wore the Coat and her shoes and went out. I took a shower then wore my clothes. I went out. Tried

to call sprinkles to come Over,I wanted to tell her the truth. I called her at night she answered but She was totally not in the mood for me. She's Angry what about when I tell her this? I bet it will be over but I can't keep this Away from her I'll tell her I don't want my relationship with her be based on lies and cheating I regret doing that shit with that girl. Coz it's been 6 Months Dating Sprinkles and I'm going to wait for her to be ready even if it takes Years. So Saturday we were in the warehouse just counting our stuff like,drugs,Guns, Bombs,Money, Diamonds,etc. We need to start with our missions now and I have to tell Sprinkles before it's too Late. So later we went to Club Sky Liner. As Soon as We got there Everyone was looking at us Then went to our VVIP area but I saw Yolanda and Mbali Drunk sitting in some Table. I moved my eyes to the Dance Floor Sprinkles was Dancing With Some Guy busy cosy and all.I saw Esethu Too. Wow,I went down there to them I gave the Guy the mean Punch and Sprinkles was acting funny towards me said things I don't understand it came to a point she looked in some Corner I saw

Asekho I'm going to kill this Hoe . Iuba took sprinkles home. But I went to fetch her in her house to my room. The following day she already knew About me and Asekho so I explained. She forgave me but it will take time for her to forgive me.

.

.

So after Lunch and dropping Sprinkled at Home I went to work. I didn't mind this Asekho Chick I just went in then did my Job. After some 2 or 3 Hours. Doctor Kharan knocked in my office then got inside without me saying come in.. See what I mean? I hate working for other people or being bossed around I'm my own Boss. He seems as if he was running.

Dr: Doctor we need you in the C-Section. There's an Emergency.

I stood up then followed him, to my lucky the lift was opened coz he wanted us to take stairs. We went to the floor. My heart stopped to beat for a

Second when I saw the Gents and Sprinkle's Family and my wife, My wife was Not there. Her sister, Mother and Lil'brother were crying where's the old man?.

Lwande saw me and she came to me.

Lwande: Please Luthando do something she must be fine.

I looked at her! What happened to my wife?.

P'mom: Please Nyana ndakucela, andukwazi ukwazi oku but ndicela usindise ubom bomntanam oyhini ndakucela Ndonda. Yhuu yhini Bawo. {please Son I'm begging you, I don't know you but please save my daughter's life I'm begging you Son. Oh God!}.

She was on her knees truly Sprinkles is in a lot of danger. I tear escaped my eye I made her stood up and wiped her tears away.

Me: I promise mah, I'll do my best now stosadative . I brushed her cheeks then went inside the Theater Room. I saw sprinkles being injected.

Me: what's wrong with her?.

Dr k: her Eye, come and see.

I went next to sprinkles. Her left Eye was Almost Out, but the damaged part was the corner of her Eye, it seems as if she fell on something and it left a big and deep Cut. We had To clean her and Shift her Eye cos it moved a little bit lucky she was given an injection to sleep but as soon as she will wake up she will feel the pain. Eye is a very sensitive part of the Body you have to be calm while working on it. So we sowed her after cleaning her Cut. Her family exaggerated, maybe they were intimidated by the blood they saw and it will take some few hours to Wake up.

Me: Doctors I will deal with this patient.

Dr K: I just noticed It's your Fiancé will you be able to handle her?

Me: yes, it's not like she's in coma or something she's fine now.

Them: Okay she's your patient.

Me; Thanks doctors. I hand shakes with them, it was Doctor Kharan and Doctor Naidoo. Both Indians.

They went out I kissed my Sprinkle's forehead, she looked Cute with one Eye having a Cotton Bandage in her Eye. I took my phone then took a picture of her.

I went out, her mother quickly stood up.

S'mom: how is she Son?

Me: She's perfectly fine,it wasn't something big. She's fine.

S'mom: Ohhh Thank You Lord.

Me: if I may asked mam what happened??

She cried.

Me: Lwande what happened?

Lwande: I was in my room When I heard her screaming downstairs she was with Mom that time!.

Me: Mah, please don't Cry. Talk to me what happened??

S'mom: She was SL...

Voice: She fell on the corner of the couch. How is she? Is she okay?

It was Sprinkles Dad. Detective Williams. This

Guy is a Very Good manipulative Policeman with evil dealings. And he's been on CODAC, I'm sure he's sent by an enemy to check us but he doesn't know us, he's playing with fire!.

Me: She's Fine sir. Nothing much.

S'Dad: is she awake?

Me: No we gave her a sedatives she'll wake up after some hours!.

S'Dad: mhh okay.

She looked at Lwande and gave her a big Stir. Lwande became scared she looked down then talked to Lwazi, Lwazi nodded and they both went out I followed them.

Me: heyy.

They looked back.

Me: Where are you going Lwande? You know your Sister will wake up soon.

Lwande: I know, but I must Leave. I must go and pack my clothes and leave. Tell her that I'll always Love her no matter what. I'll keep on calling. Even when punaskie is born she must

come and see her Niece/Nephew.

She cried.

Me: wait!. Are you pregnant?

Lwande: Yes, and Dad doesn't want me home and I'm sure he's the one that did this Thing to Ab. Please look after her. Lwazi let's Go.

They went away. What type of a Father could do this to his Daughters? And Sprinkle's Mom I scared of him You can See That. I'll get to the Bottom of This, and this Man will have To pay. I don't care whether he's Sprinkles dad or not. I hate woman Abuser with My All..

Nxx.

.

.

.

Just Got Bored, I came from church. I found myself writing.

God Loves Y'all .

.

.
#Luthando_Bear .

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man.

Insert:18 .

.Mpumie Aka Abangwe's Mom

.
Hello Everyone My Name Is Nompumelelo Williams. I got Married To Steven William at the Age of 17 Coz he made me Pregnant at the Age of 15. And my Parents Sold me To him. I didn't love him,he forced Himself to me at the Age of 15 and he was 21years Old. So I got married to him an grew Up Loving Him I'm Young, so I found out he's cheating on me and when I asked he would Beat me up right in front of my kids. And the reason I'm staying in this loveless marriage it's because of my kids.

I asked this young doctor to get inside and see my princess. I got inside and this monster Followed. Nothing big happened but I saw a bandage from her eye to her head.

I brushed her my daughter.

Me: Get,well my sweetheart. Mommy loves you okay.

Steven: Mpumie let's go now.

Me: Go,I'll find you at home.

Steven: mxxm.

He went out,the young Doctor got inside.

Dr: you need to rest mah she's okay now. You can come and see her tomorrow. We can discharge her tomorrow she's fine.

Me: Thank God. Okay son I must Leave. Wait Do I know you.

He coughed.

Dr: I don't think you know me mah.

Me: No marn you look like my Daughter's Friend Esethu.

Dr: Ohh yeah I she's my little sister.

Me: ohh we have a Doctor next door.

He chuckled .

Dr: yes mah.

I went out,he said he will drop me. We went to his car, and he said he will be back he forgot some papers at home.

He drove and dropped me at my house,I got out I was welcomed by bags in the lounge. Ababalwe was busy crying my baby boy, This is too much.

Me: Steven What is happening here?

Steven: You don't have eyes now wife??

Me: I see bags and what's happening?

Voice: we need you out of our house can't you see that?

I looked up,coz the person came From upstairs.

Me: Bulelwa.(that came out as a whisper)

He went to Steven,and they kissed in front of my son. This is too much. I couldn't Cry in front of My Son but my Tears Betrayed Me.

Me: Bulelwa How could you do this To me? I thought we were best Friends.

Bulelwa: We were and You told me,you don't love The Guy and that was My Ticket to be in the relationship your Husband.

Me: wow,too much of a Friend.

Steven: You didn't Love Me?

Me: That was then Baby,I love You now,I learnt to love You.

Steven: You've been pretending all A along,you're a Witch Nompumelelo marn, you make me angry.

Me: What should've done?, you forced yourself To Me. You made me leave School. And I had To be a wife at a young Age.

Steven: I granted you opportunity to study an look at you now you're a Therapist you receive a lot of money.

Me: I wanted to be a pilot you knew,I didn't want this life but you forced me Steven.

Steven: And I'll be Out of your life Right now.

He threw some Papers on me,I couldn't believe my eyes,this Man wants A Divorce. I had nowhere to go,my Family is in Eastern Cape. What will I tell my Babies, where's Alwande? Yinton Endiyenzileyo Na Thixo.

My knees Failed me. I fell on the floor. I cried,I

heard a Knock I tried yo compose myself but Bulelwa Said "come in" and now she want people to see me like this. It was The Doctor from Next Door.

Dr: Mah,you left your phone in My Car.

He saw me and he was Shocked to see me. He came straight to me.

Dr: Ma'am are You Okay.?

Me: I'm Fine son.

He saw the divorce papers and he looked around,he saw these Suitcases. Many of them I'm sure it was mine,Abongwe&Ababalwe Since Alwande Has Already left.

Steven: wow,Nompumelelo You Doing Small Boys Now.

This Young Man just looked at him,he took my hand For me to stand Up. He took the papers .

Dr: Come Ma'am you're coming with me.hey Champ(Talking to Ababalwe) let's go.

We went out,The Guards opened the Gate. We went inside His House. wow this Is House is

Beautiful, big and very Spacious. We got inside those Young man's who were in the hospital with us were there.

Dr: Gents, please go To Bobo's House and bring those Suitcase.

Them: Sho.

They went out he took me to some Room. He laid me on the bed then covered me with Blankets, ababalwe was downstairs with Esethu Abongwe's Friend. This Young man came with water plus Pills.

Dr: Ma'am I couldn't let you stay a minute in that House. you can stay with me all you want, and when you're ready to move out you can, and now I want You To Rest, I'll bring Your Daughter Tomorrow with me I'll discharge her. Don't worry everything will be fine.

Me: Please Call my Daughter Alwande, I need her here with me. I don't know whether My Baby is safe or not. I promise as soon as I Get paid from work I'll Leave your House son.

Dr: No mah, don't feel any pressure okay. All will

be Good. I'll call your daughter.

Me: Thank You so Much,may God Bless You and Bring prosperity in Your Life.

Dr: Thanks mah. I Receive all your blessings.
Now drink Here.

He gave me the pills I drank them with water. He left saying his rushing at work. What a Nice Young Man,it's very rare to find such a Young Man doing this. He's a Very Nice and Humble young Man. I felt drowsy I closed my eyes,then I fell asleep right instant.

.

Luthando_Bear

.

.

After checking out sprinkles her mother wanted to see her and ii allowed,Her dad went in too but came out soon. After that I had to fetch some documents at home,so offered mother in-law a lift. I dropped her in her house I went inside and the Guys we chilling I went to my study then took the documents,I went downstairs to my car,

some phone ringed but it was not mine, it was Sprinkle's mom. I knocked in her house I got inside, to my shock she was down crying I went to her, I saw divorce papers and suitcases really Williams is chasing his Wife and kids out just for some ugly pussy! Coz there was a woman Standing there. I took them to my house I couldn't let them stay there badly, I asked the Guys To take the suitcases I took her to one of the Guests Room. I gave her sleeping Pills, she needs some Pills. I went downstairs Ababalwe was Was eating with Esethu and Linamandla.

Luba: Bra what's happening?

Me: Lwande, Abongwe, Their Lil'bro and Their Mother are Chased Out by Williams and his Girlfriend.

Guys: What?

Me: Yeah, and Williams Wants a divorce.

Luba: Yinja Mos Lekaka, we should deal with him once And for all.

Me: We have No Choice, it's time We show Him the Flames of CADAC.

Lwando: Hay Uzanya Shem

Me: He's the one who did that to Bobo.

Luba: What? No one messes with my Lil'sis. I'm dealing with this old woman.

Me: Sure Guys,we need to Talk about this at the Warehouse and I'll discharge Bobo tomorrow, I'll come back with Her. I must dash.

Gents: Sure brul.

I went out,and drove to the Hospital.

I did my Rounds,and it was Already late now,no visitors were Allowed.

I ordered McDonald's for me and sprinkles my delivery came,I took the parcels. Then went to her ward and it was time for Supper,I got inside her ward,she was refusing to eat the hospital food.

Me: Nurse I'll take it from here.

Nurse: okay Doctor.

She went out I went to my sprinkles.

Me: I knew you won't Eat the Hospital food that's why I've brought this.

I showed her the parcels.

Sprinkles: this Why I Love You Bear.

Me: I know my Sprinkles. Now move,so that We could Eat Together.

She moved I sat next to her,the Bed had Space. We ate Chatting Here and there and We finished.

Sprinkles: Babe where's Alwande?

Me: ohh snap. Babe I'm coming right now.

Sprinkles: you okay my love?

Me: yeah,I'm coming.

I forgot to call Alwande,I went to my office then called Alwande.

Lwa: Alwande,speaking.

Me: Hey it's me Luthando.

Lwa: Hey,is my sister awake? Is she okay?

Me: Yes,and You have a Bigger problem.

Lwa: What problem.

Me: Your mother needs You.

Lwa: Thando Bro,my Dad chased me out of the house and Mommy didn't say Anything.

Me: She had Her reasons,and I need you to tell your Boyfriend that You with Right Now to take you To my house,Your Mother is Staying There for now.

Lwa: What Do You Mean she's staying At your House?

Me: You heard me,she stays There okay.Noe I want You to leave and Go there right now, your mother needs you.

Lwa: Okay Thanks I will Go.

Me: Cool.

I dropped the call then Went To sprinkles

I got inside the bed with her.

Sprinkles: where are you coming from?

Me: I had to Call Alwande,She said when you wake up I must call her.

Sprinkles:So If I didn't talk about her you weren't going to tell Her.

Me: I was it's just that I forgot Babe

Sprinkles: Mhhh okay. Bear!?

Me: yes.

Sprinkles: if my Eye Came Out in today's Incident were you Going To Love just Like You Loved me when I had both eyes?

Me: Yes.

Sprinkles: Really?

I Took he Head To My Chest so That She could Rest More Comfortable, I brushed her Hair.

Me: You Know I Love You with My All,whether You Have no Eyes,no Hands that Wouldn't have Mattered.Yes I agree when I saw You I was Charmed,you're Very Beautiful and Sexy,and beautiful inside and out. When I Get to know You I fell in love with Who You Are and What You Love,not what You are. So now your beauty Doesn't matter Now,all matters is The Heart you have A Beautiful heart MamQwathi. I Really Mean it when I Love You My Sprinkles.

Sprinkles: I love You More Bhere Lam.

We talked Till she fell asleep,and I left her there then went to check other Patients.

.

.

It was Now the Morning and My shift ended I signed discharge papers For Sprinkles.then I went to her ward I bought my Trackpant and CADAC T-shirt and a FILA hoodie. And it's time to tell her about me being a Gangster before someone does. She took a shower then wore Her clothes.

We went to my car,I drove away listening to joyous Celebration and Sprinkles was shocked. I drove singing here and there. We arrived At home I opened the door for then We got inside my house and she didn't Ask Anything. We arrived There the whole Family was There eating Breakfast Including Her Mother,sister & Lil'brother.

Sprinkles: Mom what Y'all doing here?

Mom in law: Please eat my child for now i will tell you later on sprinkles: mmmmkay.

She Next To his Brother Luba.

We ate Breakfast.

Mom in Law: So My Son Not any Wife Yet?(She was Referring To me)

I coughed.

Me: No Mah I'm not Married,not yet.

Mom in Law: So You Have A Girlfriend.

Sprinkles: Hawu Mah.

Mom in Law: I'm not Talking to You Abongwe.

Me: I do have a Girlfriend.

Mom in Law: I need to meet Her,you Lubabalo?

She didn't even give me a chance to answer.

Luba: I do have a Girlfriend

Mom in Law: I need to see Yours too. And
Yous?(Referring to Lwando,Lwazi,Sbu&Mivuyo)

Guys: No.

Mom in Law: why is it only Luthando In the
Relationship.

Lwando: We not Rushing Mah.

Mivuyo: I'm Looking mah,I'll find one soon.

Mom in Law: Yes, here's Abongwe she's Single
for all That I know.

I Coughed so hard.

The Gents Laughed.

Mom: are You Sure you okay Son.

Me: Yes mam,oh and please Excuse me.

I went to my Room.

Oh Sprinkle's mother is something else. I took a shower then dried myself then lotions, I wore my Black Redbat jeans,white T-shirt, puma push Ins. I ruffled up my Fade. Then went downstairs for water since I need to sleep,I don't even sleep yesterday. But before I wrote Williams a Message {Greeting Williams

If I were you I wouldn't play with CADAC fire, you'll Get Burnt.

Nqandeka Tata.

#Fire}

I went downstairs I was Welcomed by a Noise. It was sprinkles shouting and She went Out,I had To follow her before Something Bad Happens again.

.

Abongwe_Sprinkles

.

.

I woke Up and It was Time for Me to Eat,and it was Hard For Me To eat With Eye,and I Hate Hospital Food,But babe came to the Rescue he came with McDonalds. I ate and chatted God,I'm Blessed With Bear,I Love Him so Much I'm even Scared to Loose Him bethuna.

In The Morning I woke up,how I wish to see this Day with Both My Eyes,I took a shower and Bear Came With Clothes,we went home,heee bear was Listening to Joyous Celebration I was shocked.

We Arrived at Home,but Bear took me to his house and I didn't give him any hustles since I know I don't want to see my father for now.

When I saw my siblings and mom here I was shocked,we ate breakfast with mom talking as always,Bear asked To be Excused. I'm sure he's tired.

We finished Dishes. And We went to seat in the Lounge,and Mom told Me That Dad wants And

He's been Having Am Affair with Aunty Bulelwa Mom's Bestie wow,some people though.

I was Angry I wanted to Make Sure that Mom is telling the Truth I went Outside then went to Our house,I didn't knock Dad was Massaging Bulelwa's Feet's wow.

Me: wow(I clapped my Hands) so this is true.

Dad: You Little Hoe what Are You doing here?

Me: This is my home Remember dad.

Bulelwa: Used Baby girl,buy you can Be a Maid here if You want.

Me: You're Crazy I won't do that.

Bulelwa: then leave my house.

Me: Dad,did you tell that Mom was the One receiving more payment? And this House you didn't buy it You inherited it.

Bulelwa: What?

Dad: You Little Bitch!!..

She was About to slap me but someone held her Hand it was Bear.

Bear: Let's Go Abongwe.

His voice was deep, stern but he was Cool AF.

I attempted to leave he talked.

Bear: Oh sir you dropped your Lighter. It was Silver Lighter.

Dad Quickly Dropped it he became scared, he Started to shake.

Bear: You scared Of the Fire sir? It will Burn You. Nqandeka Tata.

My Dad's Eyes popped. Bear took my hand. then we went out.

Me: What Was that?

Bear: Saving Your Second Eye Sprinkles.

Me: Not about That, the Thing you just Said To Dad.

Bear: He's playing with Fire!

Me: Playing with Fire?

Bear: Yes Missy, let's Go.

I was lost what Is Bear Talking about, surely that's a Threat to Dad.

We got inside.

Mom: Baby. I'm sorry.

Me: Shh Mom, we will be fine Mom. We will move as You said. Now let's stay here and forget about That Man Next Door. Karma will get him.

Lwande: Sister is Right Mom, once you got paid we will find a Nice apartment sign the Divorce Papers. He doesn't deserve You Okay. They both deserve each Other .

Me: Yeah and he's Good as Dead to Us.

Voice: You have Me now, I know I know you like for few hours but You're like a Mother to me, A mother that I've never had.

We turned it was Luba. mom smiled.

Mom: I don't mind Mothering Y'all, I'm a woman with a Big Heart. I can Be Your Mother.

Luba: Thank You Mom.

They Hugged.

The Guys Hugged Her all, my Mom was in tears how She wished to have Sons instead of Daughters.

Bear was not here, probably he's tired since he

didn't sleep at all.

Mom: Now let me go and Cook Foru crèche.

Us: Hawu Mah!!

She laughed then headed To the kitchen, we went to the Lounge.

Luba: Mom is something else.

Mivuyo: Say that Again. Trying to match me And Bobo.

We laughed.

Lwando: Did y'all see Thando's Facial Expression.

We laughed.

Lwando: He even coughed.

Sbu: You need to tell her though.

Lwande: Yeah Mntase,you need to tell her.

Me: Okay I will Tell Her.

Guys: Now!!.

Me: Okay.

I went to the Kitchen. Mom was peeling the Veggies. I helped her.

Me: Mom I need to tell you Something.

Mom: Iyawa yinton Abongwe.?

Me: it's not something Big Mama hawu.

Mom: mhh okay, thetha Ndimamele.

Me: I'm dating Mom.

I looked down playing with My hands, and not peeling.

Mom:Nana You're Young. You need To Focus on your studies.

Me: Yes,I know Mom. But I Love Him so Much.

Mom: Does he Love You?

Me: Yes mom,he loves Me Way too much.

Mom: Are You still a Virgin? And How Long have you been Dating?

Me: Yes mom I'm still a Virgin,it's been 6 Months Now dating.

Mom: wow too long!. Do I know him.

Me: yes mom,it's Luthando.

Mom: wait !! This Luthando? Lona lo sihlala naye aphe ndlini?

Me: Ewe Mama.

Mom: ohh you've found yourself a nice Boyfriend.
But babe play safe. Use Condom. Tell me when
you're going to sleep with him

Me: I Promise You mom I will, and I prevent.
Don't worry.

She hugged me and Brushed my back.

Mom: If she makes You happy and you're happy
it's my Happiness.

She kissed my forehead.

Mom: Now let me carry-on with Cooking the
lunch.

Me: Let me leave You.

I went out an I need yo remind Yolanda &
mbalenhle it's our Date Tomorrow at the Clinic.

I went to the Lounge. I took a deep Breath then I
Sighed

Guys: And?

Me: She Approved.

They were happy.

We watched A Movies,it was nice chilling with my Brothers. They seemed happy Too.

.

2Days Left and I'll be with Y'all

.

.

#See_You_Sunday.

#Sorry_For_the_Errors.

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

Insert:19

.

.

.

Mom Was Done so She called Us all into the Table. We went there Bear was not with Us,he was Still Sleeping.

Mom: Abongwe Pray

Me: oh okay mom. Let's Close our Eyes.

Me: Heavenly Father I pray to you, and I Thank You for giving us This day and blessed us. We thank You for the Food that we are About To eat and the water we are About the Drink. Bless More the Hands that Made it in Jesus Christ's Name Amen.

Everyone: Amen.

We ate and the Guys Couldn't Stop Complementing Mom.

Luba: wow, mom this Food is Delicious.

Sbu: Mouth watering.

Mom: I'm the Best Boys.

They Mumbled, we laughed at them they hate being called boys.

Lwazi: Now Mivuyo has a Partner.

Mom: Mivuyo Can Cook?

Lwando: The Best.

Mivuyo: I'm a Chef by Profession.

Mom: wow I'm impressed son.

Me: Tonight he will cook then.

Mivuyo: No problem.

We ate, then mom said the Guys Must Wash the Dishes. only Lwando and Luba so that Lwazi and Sbusiso can Wash Later since Mivuyo will be Cooking.

We chilled in the Lounge with mom.

Mom: Your Man Hasn't eaten since Breakfast it's 16:47pm now.

Me: He still sleeping Mom.

Mom: No Abongwe go and Wake him up.

Me: uWhoa okay I will.

Mom: Now Abongwe, he mustn't Get Hungry.

Me: Okay Mom.

That's my Mom For You. Everyone must eat and Not die because of hunger, though I hate waking up she knows that but she'll wake me up just for Food. I went to the Kitchen warmed the Food then Went upstairs to Bear's Room.

I Got inside since I know he was Sleeping. I closed the Door.

I putted the Food aside I had To Wake him up first.

I looked at him,I took a picture of him, I have a lot of pictures of him sleeping. I shaked his shoulders and he didn't wake up.

I kissed Him.

Me: Bear,wake up.

I baby Kissed Him but he Held me by my waist I fell right next to him, he kissed me the turned me I laid down he was on top of me.

Bear: Did you have to wake me up Bra Daki.

Me: Bra Daki?

Bear: Yes,don't you know him from that Comedy Velaphi? That guy with one eye.

Me: So I'm Bra Daki?

Bear: Yes,since you Have one eye.

Me: mxxm.

I tried to stood up but held me tightly.

He kissed me,we kissed for a very long time,his hands Travels through my thighs, but I Stopped him.

Bear: Really Bra'Daki?

Me: My Mom is here.

Bear: Where?

He quickly stood up and looked around. He was scared.

I laughed at him

Bear: Really Bra'Daki?

Me: She's here though.

Bear: I know she's in the house, but I thought you were saying she's here in my room.

I laughed at him, he was really scared yhini iBhere lam.

Bear: Ayihlekisi Bra'Daki.

Me: mxxm. Your food is probably cold by now.

I went to the headboard I took the plate.

Me: here!.

He went to the bathroom I'm sure he went to wash his face and mouth.

He came back the ate his Food.

Bear: mh hh Bra'Daki this is delicious who

cooked this food.

Me: Me Of course.

Bear: You I'll wife You Sprinkles. Gosh this food is So Mouthwatering I could eat all days of my Life.

Me: LOL,I'm Kidding it's Mom who cooked this.

Bear: wow Bra'Daki she's the Best. Seems like I'll enjoy her stay here.

Me: we're leaving Month End though.

Bear: in two weeks time.

Me: Still we will leave.

Bear: uWhoa hay kewena.

I laughed.

Me: Bear Mom knows about us.

Bear: What??

Me: True,I told her.

Bear: wow,Sprinkles did you have to tell her though,now I'm scared.

Me: Chill bear, she's cool with it. But we need to Respect her,since we staying here. So that he

can't complain about Us.

Bear: wow I'm relieved, I will respect her,now let's go downstairs so that she can't think we are Having sex.

He quickly wore his Push ins. Then took the Plate then my Hand.

I was laughing all the way downstairs.

Bear: Bra'Daki stop Laughing.

I laughed we arrived downstairs everyone was looking at us,he quickly let go of my hand then he went to the kitchen.

I stopped Laughing.

Mom:what were you Laughing at?

Me: Haibo Mama.

Mom: What? I sent you to give him food,and you decided to stay.

Me: I'm sorry..

Mom: What were you laughing at ??

Me: I'm not telling you that One.

Bear wasn't coming from the Kitchen he is Really

Scared of my Mom.

Mom: Haibo lendoda Yakho I then I ingaphumi eKitchen?

I shrugged my shoulders. He came Out then Sat next to mom,coz there was no Space. Mom looked at him And he looked at the TV.

I held my Laughter but I couldn't Let out,u laughed Luba&Lwando Joined me too.

Bear raised his eyebrow.

Mom: What are You Laughing at?

Me: Nothing.

We chatted And Bear was free too,he noticed that mom is Cool, we chilled Mivuyo cooked Supper, we ate then Went to our Rooms. We slept.

.

I was woken up by Esethu.

Me: Esethu Maarn!.

Esethu: It's already Afternoon. Mbali and Yolanda are Coming it's our Appointment today Do You remember?

Me: Yeah I know.

Esethu: Okay,uBhuti is coming yo dress up your Wound me okay.

I went to the Bathroom I took a Shower then Dried myself I lotions then wore my Undergarments and My Pink Gown I then brushed my teeth.

I went to my room made My Bed, Bear Got Inside With Medical kit on His hands.

Bear: Afternoon Bra'Daki.

Me: whatever.

He kissed me.

Bear: why you so Grumpy.

Me: leave me alone,and do your thing.

Bear: I Love Grumpy Bra'Daki.

Me:mxxm.

He removed the Bandage,he went to the cut, He Took out some Little Bottle And cotton he Dressed me,it was like he's Pouring a Spirit.

Me: Bear it's very painful.

Bear: Please Bare with me here Sprinkles you'll be fine Okay.

Me: okay

He did his Thing I was Winking in Pain. He was Done.he took out a Plaster then putted it on the wound,I'm Glad it didn't cover my Eye Right now,I can see with My Eyes.

Bear: You're a Cry Baby Sprinkles.

Me:it was painful hawu.

Bear: Come here.

We kissed Then he Broke the kiss

Bear: What are You wearing Under this Gown.

Me: Non of your Business.

Bear: Mhh.

He kissed me Again,I didn't stop his Icy mint Lips were So Cold I couldn't stop he putted me nicely on top of my Bed without Breaking the kiss.

We kissed,Gosh I was Becoming Wet,and I didn't have that Power to stop him. He continued kissing me,I don't know how but My Gown was

Gone,he was Brushing My thighs. He kissed me the he broke the kiss his Eyes were Small and Red.he stood up and Took his Medical Kit.

Bear: I saw what I wanted to see. You should've said you're only wearing your Undergarments underneath your Gown.

He went Out.

Gosh his Voice was Something else it sent Shivers Down my Spine.Gosh I'm so ashamed he saw my Body,why am i weak, i was Horny??
OMG I'm so Embarrassed right now.I locked my Door.

I then took a 3minute Shower again. I dried,lotion I wore my other undergarments. I wore a Black Leather Skirt, Dusty pink Bodysuit and a Leather Jacket I wore my ankle Boots. I tied my hair into a neat Bun.

I took my Clinic Card,my Phone,Wallet putted them in my Bag. I then went downstairs. My friends were Here with the Guys mom and Lwande were not here.

Me: Afternoon.

Everyone: hey, chomiie, afternoon.

Bear looked at me, I looked down. he Chuckled
Dumbass.

Yolanda: Friend we must leave, we've been
waiting.

Me: Where's mom and Lwande?

Luba: Mom is At Work and Lwande is Sleeping.

Me: Mhh. okay Girls Give Me 10 minutes I'll be
with you.

I went to the Kitchen. I made a Sandwich and
Orange Juice. I ate then Finished. Bear got
inside as I was attempting to leave.

Bear: Don't be Ashamed I'm your Boyfriend, I
have to do wonders to You. You have a nice
body Babe. I Love You My Sprinkles.

I hugged Him.

Me: I love You more bhere Lam.

Bear: Where are You Going?

Me: to the Clinic.

Bear: For what?

Me: Family Planning. Preventing

Bear: ohha that's is nice. I'll hit it Raw then.

Me: eeaww Bear.

Bear: what? I won't use a Condom in
You,whether you were on Needle or what I
wasn't going to.

Me: why?

Bear: I want You to feel me inside you.flesh baby
flesh.

Me: mhh okay. I'll leave now.

Bear: I love you.

Me: I love you too.

We kissed.

I went to the lounge I took my Bag.

Me: Let's Go Friends.

We went out Esethu came with Car keys.

She drove to town into that Private Clinic.we did
our thing then we decided to go to Priemie's
Restaurant.

We orded.

Yolanda: Mpumie told us w

Yolanda: yes,now you'll know ukuthi imnandi kanjani.

Me: Whatever. But I'll talk to mom first

Them: Mpumie?

Me: Yeah,she said I must talk to her first before I do it.

Mbali: You have the best mom ever.

Yolanda: She's understanding.

Esethu: And Crazy.

Me: Say that again ESE Sana.

We laughed. We ate then paid .

We drove to khayelitsha to drop Yolanda and we went to Gugulethu to Drop Mbalenhle.

We went Home.

#Abongwe

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

Insert: 20

.

.

We arrived at Home No one Was There,I Guess Some Went to Their Work Places!.

ESE: I'm Tired And I want to sleep.

Me: Me too hey,but I think we have to Cook. But how can we cook when there's Chef inside the House!.

Esethu: Mivuyo is Not here And It's Late.

Me: Ohh Gosh where are the people of this House coz I really want To sleep.

Esethu: Not today ! Come go and Change to something Comfortable so that we can Start Cooking.

Me: Okay!.

I went to my room I changed I wore a Baggy T-shirt with a Very trackpants and Sleepers!.

I went downstairs I heard a noise in the Kitchen I just knew it was the Guys,I pray Mivuyo is with

them.

I got inside the kitchen an Mivuyo was Making a Sandwiches for the Him,Sbusiso& Lwazi.. Since they were the only one there.

Me: Afternoon Guys.

Them: Bobo.

I went to the Fridge I took out a Juice for me since I was still Full, then I sat On the High Chairs.

Me: where were you Guys?

Sbusiso: At work ma'am.

Me: so where are the others?

Mivuyo: Still at work, maybe they are on their way!.

I checked my time it 17:49pm

Me: Mhh okay.

Mivuyo: let me start cooking Supper!.

He cooked and I washed the plates they were using then I went to join Sbusiso and Lwazi in the Lounge.

Esethu is sleeping since she saw Mivuyo is here!.

We watched TV with the Guys, and they were Watching Horror Movie.

Me: No Guys Please Change This Movie, I won't sleep at Night.

Sbusiso: You Too weak Bobo, this is not even Scary.

Me: Burning people, Killing People without Mercy like that is not scary?

Lwazi: Yeah, it's Fun.

Me: You saying Killing is Fun.

Both: Yeah!

Me: wow, so You Guys Would Kill??

Sbusiso: Anytime that I get I could Do so.

Me: so you can Kill?.

Sbusiso: That's my Second Job.

Me: What??

Lwazi: He's Joking can't you see he's scaring you.

I took a pillow then hit sbusiso.

Me: Don't You ever play like That!.

Sbusiso: You were scared?

Me: Yeah,I was Going to Run away From This House!.

Lwazi: wow.

Sbusiso: So Luthando didn't Tell You?

Me: tell me about What?

Sbusiso:Nothing!.

Me: Come on SBU?

Sbusiso: Okay, he hasn't tell You that You'll be staying here!

Me: like staying here Forever?

Sbusiso: Yeah.

Me: Never I'm Not staying Here Mina Vele,I won't this cannot be my Home. I can't Stay here with my Boyfriend Everyday and we're waiting for the End of the Month. My December I will be staying at my own home.

Sbusiso: I was Joking.

Me: you love Joking Too Much!.now change the

Channel.

He changed the Channel we watched Some Action Movie since they said No Romantic movies.

I was Watching then I don't know why but I fell Asleep in the Couch.

I was woken up by a knock,I opened my eyes I'm in my room. I went to the Bathroom I washed my Face and Mouth, then went to open the Door but I wasn't Locked. It was Alwande Crying.

Me: Hey sis what's Wrong?

I hugged her and she Sobbed.

Lwande: I'm Hungry!.

Me: Mivuyo Cooked, didn't you eat?

Lwande: I did and I dished out for myself again I ate,but I'm still hungry I want spur ribs,pizza,KFC Hot wings and McFlurry!.

Me: What?

Lwande: You don't want to Buy it for me just like Others? Are you also saying that I'll get Fat?

Me: what? No,No sis I'll get them For You. Is

Luthando downstairs?

Lwande: he hasn't come home.

Me: Okay don't worry you'll get Your things!.

Lwande: I'll be in my room neh,

Me: okay.

Whoa I'm never getting Pregnant, I took my phone and Called bear.

He answered when I was about to Give Up.

Bear: Sprinkles I'm Driving!

Me: Bear I need Your Help.

Bear: Don't tell me you Lost Your Eye this Time around.

He laughed.

Me: It's Not Funny.I need spur Ribs,Pizza,KFC Hot wings and McFlurry.

Bear: What? Are You going to eat those things?

Me: Nope, they are Alwande's. She's the One who wants Them.

Bear: She's going to eat them all?

Me: Yes,and in Future babe don't make me Fall

Pregnant.I love my Body Too Much.

Bear: You're Crazy,I'll Make sure I have 15 Kids.

Me: You crazy,get those things and come Home.

Bear: Okay sprinkles Byee.

I dropped the call then went Downstairs I saw my Family accept for My Mom,Iwande& Bear.

Me: Evening Everyone

Them: Evening.

Me: Who Took me to My Room.

Sbusiso: It was me,and you're So heavy.

Me: why You took me in the first Place.?

Lwazi: You were Screaming and making Noise.

Me: Really?

Sbusiso: we won't lie to You.

Me: I told you that Movie was too Much Horror for me.

Sbusiso: You're Weak.

Me: mxxm, I'm Hungry you know.

Mivuyo: Your Food is the Oven, your sister

Almost ate it.

Me: Ohh that one!

Esethu: me too I used to have Food Cravings.
Linamandla truly made me Fat.

We laughed.

Luba: I'm not making Anyone Pregnant.

Me: Me too brother I ain't getting pregnant.

We laughed, I went to the kitchen warmed my
food then took it back to the lounge.

I ate whilst watching TV, Bear walked In
carrying Alwande's Food ohh shame my Bear.

Bear: Ola Gents, Sethu, Babe!.

He kissed My Cheek.

Me: Babe I'll go To the kitchen and Warm your
Food.

Bear: okay Babe that Would Be Nice.

I went to the Kitchen warmed up his then went
to the Lounge.

I gave him his food and I took lwande's Food.

Me: Thank You so Much Bear you're A Lifesaver.

Luba: So Lwande came To You?

Me: Yeah,since You Guys Rejected Her

Lwando: We didn't we just told her that she will Get Fat. And she said We must leave her alone.

Me: Guys that's hormones please tolerate her please.

Guys: Sure.

Me: I didn't see my Mom,is she Back?.

Luba: Our Mom Dear!.

Me: whatever, is she here ?

Mivuyo: Yes,mom is in her Room.

Me: Thanks Brother,thanks Bear.

I Baby Kissed him then went Upstairs to My Sister's Room.

I got inside and she was talking over the Phone,when she saw me With the food She dropped the Call.

Alwande: You're a Darling Sprinkles wakhe.

Me: This is the Last Time.

Alwande: Whatever,now get out Of My room.

I went to her then Brushed her Stomach.

Me: Princess,Punaskie ka Aunty, aunt Loves You So Much,don't make Mummy Eat too much neh Punaskie! Aunty Loves You so Much.

I moved back and Lwande was Crying,Gosh these Hormones.

Me: what's Wrong mhomho?

Lwande: Thank You so Much,babe Your Support means A lot to me!.

Me: You're My Big Sis' so I have To support you throughout so don't worry I've Got Your back okay, I love you also My Princess Punaskie!.

She Laughed I smiled.

I hugged her then went to Mom's Room.

I knocked and she Said "Come in"

I got inside the Room she came from the Bathroom , she was Bathing.

Me: Mom I need To talk To You.

Mom: okay let me Finish up.

Me: Okay..

She Lotioned then wore her Pyjamas. She came and Sat Next To me.

Mom: Talk my Dear now, I need to get Rest tomorrow is Another Day, and we're leaving day After Tomorrow. Ohh please Take Ababalwe Tomorrow to Phillippi he'll be going to Eastern Cape with Kutlwano's Family.

Me: Ohh okay mom I will take Him,so where we will be Staying?

Mom: Khayelitsha Babe, that's the only place I've found a cheap house. It's a 6 Room house. It's big don't worry you'll have your Own Room.

Me: I'm Glad,now I'll be Close with Yolanda Gosh I can't wait To move in.

Mom: Yeah,yeah so What Were You Going to tell me?

Me: Ohh that.

I Fiddled With my Hands, I Looked down but I gained a Confidence,my mom isn't much of bad person

Me: mom you know mos I'm Dating and it's been 6 months Now. And you know I'm on

Contraceptives. I know I'm Young and All, and I know I'm only 18 years Old. Not that I think I'm old enough, I'm Not But on this Generation there's no one who's perfect I Love Luthando With My All Mom. I don't want to loose him, yes he said he will wait For till I'm ready not to disrespect You mom I think I'm ready To have sex With him. I see Future with him, I'm Nothing without Bear Mom. I know You said I must Talk To you when I'm about to Pop out the cherry! And here I am talking To you, please mom say Something.

Mom: You Know my Dear, I'm happy you made a Very Big Decision by Telling Me, you know my dear you're very Right this Is New Century a new generation, and I can't just Control you an tell you what To do about Your Life. All I want to Make Sure Is that you don't make me Granny Anytime Soon.

Me: Never Mom, looking at Alwande Shem I don't I'll ever get Pregnant.

Mom: Luthando Will want children.

Me: Yhuu mama not anytime Soon. Maybe in the

Next 10 Years!

Mom: You Joking you'll get pregnant, and I'll remind You .

Me: Funny mom,Very Funny!.

We laughed.

Me: I Love You Mom,I love you more than Anything in the World you're my Everything, my Alles Sweetheart.

Mom: Ohh my darling you're my World, I Love You way More!.

We hugged, we heard screams Downstairs it Looked like it was Esethu Screaming.

We quickly Went Downstairs, I saw Dad and I was Pissed but whoa he's with his Police Force okay and they are Arresting Bear, for What?

Mom: What Is Happening Here? Steven what are You Doing here?

Dad: We're here to make An Arrest.

Me:Arrest who? First Arrest yourself. Now set Free My Man.

Dad: Your Man? You're proud to tell your Father

about your Man?

Me: whoa sir, the Last Time I Checked My father Died, u buried Him so I don't have a Father.

Voice: What Is this Man Doing here?

I looked back it was My Sister Lwande she had a Disgusted Face.

Lwande: Yhee Ndoda Ufuna Ntoni Apha?

Dad: You know what, I don't Care. You let's Go.

He dragged Luthando out,an Luba went out with them.

Me: What's happening here guys?

Mivuyo: We promise we will tell you when we Come back!.

Mivuyo,Sbusiso,Lwazi& Lwando also went out. We were left with Questions unanswered.

.

.

#Steven_Williams

.

Hello Everyone you know me as The hurtless

Father,I saw Nompumelelo when I was 21 years old.I loved her and she was still a Virgin, I forced myself into her and I made her Pregnant so my Parents decided that I should marry her,I did and I fell in love with her Best friend Bulelwa. I have a Child with Bulelwa he's 18 years Old same as Bianca,I love my Kids but they love their Mother Mom an I don't care as long as I have A Son,and I'm willing to take Ababalwe too when he's old coz now he's still a Mama's Boy.

I've been working for Gangs inside the Police Department, I receive Much more Money, I was Busy Looking for this Big Gang CADAC no one Knows Them,but they are the most Feared Hardcore Gangsters in the Underworld. They Burn People and They kill using their Hands, I don't know Whether they are Vampires or Beasts but I'm sure they are Animals coz if you could see someone murded by CADAC you wouldn't eat for Days. When I received a Message from CADAC I knew my days are numbered they'll rearrange me, and when I saw a Lighter Given by that Young man!. I'm sure he's one Of the errands Boy of the CADAC I just need to torture

Him.

So I arrested him just to Ask Him Questions, he didn't say Any Word, and One of his Brothers Came with The Station Commander. So I had to release Him, and I was Suspended Gosh What have I done ,I should've let the Boy be, coz he's nothing but a Doctor, he's weak You could See that.

He looked At me when I was Removing the Handcuffs.

Him: Watch Your Back!!.

That was the Only Thing he said when he was Leaving, I Pecked my things then took them, I gave station Commander the Gun. I went Out.

I drove home.

I received a Message as soon as I finished parking my Car I opened the Message. {No One Masses with the CADAC Fire, Watch Your Back}

Oh Lord what have I done, I'm scared Now. I got inside I found Bulelwa Sitting watching TV, I don't know how We will Survive Coz she's not working and I'm being suspended wow karma is Really

working On me!..

.

.

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

.

We sat there for 2 hours,they Guys Didn't come back, the door Flew Open and I saw My Bear, I ran to him and I Hugged Him with my dear Life.

Me: Bear You Okay?

Bear: Yes Sprinkles I'm Good,it's just that Your Father is still Angry At Us for letting You Guys Stay here.

Lwande: You Know Dad Is really Taking This Far Now,I mean can't He just Let Us Stay in peace, he wants Us to Suffer.

Me: And That's another thing I can't just let this Man do as he Pleases.

Bear: Let him be Sprinkles, I'm here now all he Wanted to see was y'all suffering. But babe that won't Help.

Me: Mhh Okay, but he must Leave Us Alone tuu.

Luba: He's been Suspended At work he won't work for 6 Months, they'll pay Him half of his payment.

Me&Lwande: Serves him Right.

We looked at each other then Laughed.

Mom: he will suffer, he was paying peanuts he will Remember Me and I won't be there to save him his Mistress Is not even Working.

Me: he will be left with the House he inherited.

Mom: he will have to sell it if the Situation doesn't Allow him.

Me: ohh forget about that man now, I hate him already and by talking about him I'm getting Disgusted.

Alwande: Me too, by the way you guys woke me up now I'm sleepy let's All Now Go to sleep.

Esethu: I second That.

Me: Me three.

Mom: I guess Me Fours.

Guys: All of Us.

We Laughed then went to our Rooms, I slept
and I was Tired!.

.

.

I was Woken up in the morning by someone
Gently Shaking Me.

I looked up it was Bear, I looked at him annoyed I
went to the Bathroom I washed my face and
Mouth. I went back to Him.

Me: what?

Bear: Can we go to my room there's something I
want us to talk About.

Me: Sounds Serious.

Bear: It's a Matter Of Life and Death.

Me: Don't scare Me Bear.

Bear: Don't worry My sprinkles, Come.

He kissed My Forehead, then took my hand we
walked to his Room, he Locked the Door!.

He kissed me Hungrily, I kissed Him back the

Kiss went deep, he laid me on top of The bed, whilst kissing me. He broke the Kiss the kissed my Forehead.

Bear: You're my Life Sprinkles, you're everything I want and Need in a Woman,I love You soo much. I've never Felt this way For a Girl but with you it's different. I Love You Qwathikazi.

Me: I don't know what to say, all I know is that I Love You More Jola. And why are You talking Like this are you dying?

Bear: Sprinkles I have to tell you Something.

Me: Don't tell me you're HIV Positive or you impregnated that Girl.

Bear: Abongwe!!(he half Shouted).

Okay this is the first calling me By my name! It's serious.

Me: okay I'm sorry, I'm listening.

Bear: You know about My life, about where I grew up and how I made a leaving!.

I nodded.

Bear: what I'm about to tell you may Break Us or

Make us. But all you need to know is that I Love You so Much. I need you in My Life,my life is meaningless without you ever since I met you. It's been 6months keeping this secret away from you but now it's high time to tell you, babe I'm sorry I wasn't honest with You in a First Place. I'm really Sorry.

.

Call me a Cry baby I don't care what he said got me Crying,I can't Loose him please let him not be Dying God.

I looked at him,he looked down then held my hands together with His. He kissed my Forehead I noticed he was crying.

Bear: Sprinkles I'm a Gangster, a Gangleader of a Crew Called CADAC.

Say What??

Me: w-h-a-t!!??

That came as a whisper, am I hearing him correctly?

.

#i_love_you_all

#Luthando_Bear

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Ma.

Insert:21

.
.

W-H-A-T??

I wasn't Sure whether I'm hearing? Am I hearing Him Correctly? No Not My Bear Not Him, he can't be A Gangster Nobi Disagree.

Me: Is This A Joke Bear? No not You it can't Be You neh, I don't agree I disagree.

Bear: It's true Sprinkles, I'm sorry For telling You At this Time, I wanted To Trust you with My All, I couldn't Loose you at that Moment. Yes I'm A Gangster, a Gangleader

Me: NOO NOT YOU NOT YOU BEAR IT CAN'T,

YOU CANNOT. (I said that shouting at him with Tears, running Down My Cheeks.)

I stood Up and Cried more like Screamed,he came To me.

Bear: I hate To see You Like My Sprinkles, ixolo Kalok Sthandwa Sam. I'm really Sorry.

I Went to him and Hugged Him tightly,he was Crying shame My Bear. I hugged him like I'm Going To Loose him.

Me: I Love You,I Love You. I love You No matter what You do in Your life, I'll always Be by your side, no matter how weak I am I'll be strong for You,I'm with You Now and I'll be With Till infinity till the End of time,but promise to keep me Safe all Time. I love You Bhere.

Bear:My Love thank you so Much,I Love You Soo Much,you're my Everything. Thank You sprinkles I promise I'll make sure that you're safe all Times. Trust me.

Me: I trust you.

We Kissed, Say I'm a Fool I don't Care ,I love this Man with my all whether he's A Gangster Or not I

Only Love Him. He broke the Kiss, then made me sit down again.

He looked at me!.

Bear: There's More Babe!.

He Roughly Rand on his Hair!. Gosh he's Scaring me.

Bear: Uhm as we were still Young and Joined the Gang, we were taken to The Sangoma To make Us Strong. But that Sangoma Didn't Do what he was Told, he inserted Animals within us, and he made me the Strongest one!. I didn't inherit It but that Sangoma Made me.

Me: So you're telling me that you're an Animal? And the Guys?

Bear: Yes, Iuba is a Tiger, Mivuyo a Wolf, Lwando a Beast, Lwazi a wildcat, sbusiso a Wild dog and I'm All..

Me: All as in All!!!?

Bear: Yeah, all of the Animals that Are within them.

Me: So you change?

Bear: Yeah I change but when I'm Angry! So don't worry I didn't Let this Curse Come Apon me I was forced an there's no Return.

Me: Okay,I love You okay. Whether you're an Animal or not. I love You sthandwa Sam. Come here.

I hugged him,it's the First time I'm seeing a Guy Crying because he loves me, I'll be dumb if I let a Guy that loves me just because of my insecurities. I truly do love him whether he's an Animal or Not I don't care.

We laid on the bed covered ourselves with a Blanket. We were cuddling.

Bear: I didn't Knew you were Going to handle this situation like this!.

Me: I'm a Grown Up making unnecessary Drama and Fuss,I had to take the Issue just like an Adult.

Bear: And Thank You For That My sprinkles.

Me:I'm hungry now remember you woke me up.

Bear: okay let me Go and prepare you something to eat.

He went to the bathroom to wash his Face then went out,I went to the Bathroom too I washed my Face then went to bed again. He came With Food.

We ate together.

We ended up Sleeping.

.

I woke up it was Already Afternoon and I remembered I had to take Ababalwe to Kutlwano's House they are Going to Eastern Cape.

I moved out of the Bed since Bear was Sleeping, this one didn't sleep at Night. I went to his Bathroom I took a Shower and dried Myself and Lotion.I had my undergarments here in his Room. So I wore my Undergarments I took out his Grey Trackpants and White CADAC t-shirt. Now u know What is CADAC.

I wore my sleepers then went out, I should do my Hair yaz. I went to my room took out my Wallet with my Bank Card and I took my Phone.

I went to Ababalwe's Room the bags were

already perked. So I took them then went downstairs. All Eyes were on me ,the Guys Looked at me with the "I am Sorry" eyes. I was Angry at them.

Me: Ababalwe Let's Go Surely Kutlwano's Mom is waiting for You!.

Ababalwe: Okay Sis.

I took His Bags then went out to the BMW x6. I Putted the Clothes on the Boot then, went on Driver's Seat. Ababalwe got inside. I drove Straight to Phillippi. I drooped Ababalwe and they were Going to Town to Catch a Bus there so I offered since I was Going to that Side anyways instead Of taking a Taxi.

Kutlwano's Mom: How are You My dear Your Mom told me About Everything.

Me: I'm Fine I Guess, I'm still Digesting This Issue.

K's Mom: Everything will be Alright My dear God will be the one that will punish him.

Me: yes mah, All will be well and Tomorrow we're Moving, Today's she is Finalizing The

House Details.

K's Mom: That's Great and she told Me y'all are Staying in your Boyfriend's House.

Me: uWhoa uMpumie, Akavaleki umlomo Wakhe.

K's Mom: She's my Best friend Kalok so she Tells me Everything. And he's A Doctor so You've found Yourself a Great Man.

Me: Yeah mah, and I can Finally say I'm happy an I see Future in this Relationship. I love him with my all.

K's Mom: That's Good, keep him Nono okay.

Me: Ewe Mhiie Yhuu I will.

We laughed. We Continued on Talking till we Arrived they went to Intercape Buses. I drove to one Virgin Exclusive Hair Salon. I was Opting For a Weave. Tomorrow it's 1st December so i Have to Look Good..I did 28" inch of Peruvian Weave but I made it a Wig since I'm not that much of a weave person.. I was so Pretty, i Also did my Nails not too Long.

I drove to the Mall. I wanted Mug&Bean Cheese Cake and Latte. I parked in the parking lot. My

Phone Rang it was Alwande.

Me: Big sis'.

I walked inside the mall as I'm talking to her.

Lwande: Where are You?

Me: In town.

Lwande: Thank You Lord Jesus. I need A Rocco Mamas Burger, Mug&Bean Vanilla Cake(But She Hates it).

Lwande: KFC Hot wings and Spur Ribs plus Some Goodies.

Me: Ohh lwande too many Things.

Lwande: Pleeeeeease Baby Sis'.

Me: Fiiine!!.

I drooped the Call. I bumped into Someone.

Me: TF watch where You Going.

I got down and picked up my Phone.

Voice: I'm Sorry but we're Both in the Wrong Here!.

Me: Wrong??

I Looked Up. OMG are my eyes deceiving me?

My Mom's Male Version appeared.

Me: I'm sorry then.

Guy: why you look like you've seen a Ghost.

Me: You Look like someone I know.

Guy: And You Too, you look a Lil' Bit like my Mother.

Me: wow, you too you look like my Mother but in a Male Version.

He let a Little Chuckle.

Guy: I Guess is Coincidence.

Me: Yeah. I guess.

Guy: Lwandenkosi Scott Stephans.

Me: Abongwe Bianca Williams.

We shook hands.

Lwandenkosi: Nice to meet you Abongwe till we meet again.

Me: Same to You Lwande Bye.

Lwande: Sure, watch out next time you won't See a Nice guy like me.

I laughed.

Me: you too .

I walked to Mug&Bean I order Cheese Cake and latte. I ate whilst Thinking About LwandeNkosi he's probably Alwande's Age. Why does he look so much like mom.

I finished eating then order a takeout for Alwande, I went to KFC and bought the Wings ,I went To Rocco Mammamas too Bought 3 Burgers with Fries aside. After that I went to Woolworths Food, I bought Goodies for Lwande.

I went to the Car, it was already Late. My Phone was Very flat. I drove home. I parked inside the house, then took Alwande's Things. Then went inside.

Lwande Jumped from the Couch.

Lwande: I love you,I Love You, I Love You.!!

She kissed my Whole Face and I was busy Giggling. She took the things then went to the Room avoiding Little Linamandla coz She loves Nice Things so she went upstairs. Mom was in the Kitchen I went to my room putted the bag then went to mom In the Kitchen.

Me: Mommza!.

Mom: My Love, did my baby Leave?

Me: yep,they are on their way to Eastern Cape as We Speak.

Mom: Thanks My Baby,let me continue with the Dishes.

Me: Ohh let me Go to the Lounge.

Mom: How do you feel?

Me: About?

Mom: Thando being a Gangster?

Me: You knew?

Mom: He told me before I go to work and I told him that The decision lies in You,but He must Tell You.

Me: I Accepted it mom. I Love him just the Way he is, that Doesn't Stop My Love For him.

Mom: That's Good my Daughter I Love You, you're way matured.

Me: I Guess the Situation allows me to be Matured.

Mom: You've Grown up Baby Girl.

Me: Thanks to Your Teachings.

Mom: I'm a Happy Parent.

Me: I love You MamQwathi,Nzila ka Nzothwane.

Mom: I love you way More Qwathikazi Lam.

I hugged her,then left her in the kitchen cooking.
I went to sit in the lounge. The Guys Looked at
me. I sat next to Bear, Esethu went to Bath
Linamandla I'm sure.

Bear: You Look beautiful Sprinkles.

Me: Thank You Bhere!.

He Kissed my Cheek.

Luba: Bobo, Baby Sis' we're Sorry?

Me: For what kanene?

Lwando: Not telling you the Truth about who we
are.

Me: why though?

Luba: Because we waited for Luthando to tell
You first.

Me: But You are My Brothers you made me a

Fool.

Lwazi: It's not like that, we thought that we will ruin the relationship.

Me: But still you had to persuade him to tell me If that was it then.

Sbusiso: We couldn't Lil'sis we're Sorry.

Mivuyo: Cela usixolele Kalok Qwathikazi.

Bear: Please forgive them Sprinkles, just like you did to me.

Them: Please Sprinkles Wakhe.

Me: Okay,okay Fine I Forgive Y'all.

Them: Thank you Bobo,thanks Lil'sis..

We watched TV.

Mom dished out for Us,Esethu Came to Eat
Guess What?? Also Alwande Came to eat after
eating the Food I brought for her.

Mom: I'm Going to Miss My Boys!

Guy: Mah?!!

Mom: Yhini? AningoMadoda Kalok kum.

I laughed at the.

Me: They will come and Visit Mom.

Luba: Everyday Mom.

Lwando: I'll even Sleep MNA Mama.

Me: there's no space!

Guys: uWhoa!

We ate and I washed the Dishes with Esethu.
Then we went to the Lounge we Watched a
Action Movie,though they wanted a Horror Movie.

We went separate ways, then I went to my room,
I took a Shower then Wore my Pyjamas. A
Picture of LwandeNkosi came in my Mind,why
does he Look like Mom like That??

I wonder!..

.

My Phone I Low,this is Alli could Write.

#Luthando_Bear

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

.

Insert:22

#UNKNOWN

.

I couldn't Stop thinking about her,so my Guts Told me to follow her she went Mug&Bean,KFC,Rocco Mamas and Woolworths Food. She was Done I wonder What she will do with too Much Food.I followed her to the parking Lot. She was driving Nice,I Followed Her Till she drove to Constantia. She got inside some Huge house with a Lot of Bodyguards. I just knew where she is staying I drove Back yo Sea point where I stay. I found Dad Watching TV.

Me: Dad.

Dad: Son,where were you?

Me: at the Mall. I have something to tell you.

Dad: Sounds important talk to Me.

I sat Down opposite him.

Me: I think I know Where Mom and My Sisters

Are!.

He jumped off the Sofa.

Dad: What?

Me: yes,they stay in Constantia.

Dad: How does Steven Have So much Money to stay in Constantia.?

Me: And That House it's Filled with Bodyguards.

Dad: what? I want to see my other Children!

Me: But Dad we're Not Blood Yours.

Dad: It doesn't Matter! Every Child Of Mpumie is Mine I don't care whether they are not of Blood.

Me: Dad why didn't you fight For Mom?

Dad: You Know Son,I was only 17 Years old Doing My Grade 12. When she made Her Pregnant!. I was Young I Loved Mpumie with my all,and I Still Love her.I know she was Unhappy when they got married She was Forced she only Loved me. But now I'm powerful and Rich,I can take back what is Mine. Tomorrow we're Going Son.

Me: I hate the Man before I even see him. Who

sleeps with a 15year Old?. Dad we will do something.

Dad: Yeah Son, Steven will Face the Wrath Of Scorpion!.

Me: Mhh Dad I can't wait.when are we seeing them?

Dad: Tomorrow we will Go the First Thing in the Morning, during Breakfast before They Leave For Work!.

Me: I can't wait to See Mom and My Twin. Whoa Dad Abongwe is Flames!

Dad: She's your Sister Kwedin.

Me: I know Taima.

We laughed.

Voice: The Dinner is Ready.

That was Auntie Vanessa Our house helper.

Me: Okay we're Coming!.

Dad and I went to the Dinning table to eat.

Auntie Vanessa really is the Best,her Food. We finished eating then we went our separate ways!.

I went to hit the Gym before I sleep, we have a Gym underground. So I went to work out, after that I took a Shower I dried,lotions and I wore my boxers and a Vest.

I slept!.

.

In the Morning I was woken up by a loud bang on my Door,I knew it was Dad I'm sure he hardly slept. I checked time on my left bedside headboard. It was 04:00. I wore my Shorts and Nike Training shoes,I went underground to train with my old man. We trained for 2 Hours. Then we went to our rooms to shower!. I took a shower I dried myself lotions, I wore my Redbat Jeans, Old Khaki Golf T-shirt a Timberland. I brushed my Fade. I went downstairs I found the old man Eating breakfast.

Dad: You have to stop taking long like ladies.

Me: haibo Taima!

Dad: Yeah,eat Up.

I Quickly ate my Breakfast. Then I finished Aunty Vanessa Came and Took the things that were on

the table.

We stood up I looked at taima. He was Wearing a Navy Chinos with a white V-neck T-shirt with a Black Biker's jacket and nice formal Prada Shoes. He was looking nice.

We took a Rolls Royce Cullinan.

Off We Went to Constania, it's now Or Never.

.

We arrived at Constantia, then we Parked outside the Yard, we went to the Security Guard that's was on the Gate.

Gateman: Morning how can I help you?

Dad: Morning, we're here to meet with Nompumelelo Williams and her Daughters.

Gateman: wait I'm coming Right now!.

Dad: okay!.

The Guy went inside for like 5 minutes he came Back.

Gateman: You may enter, that's the Main Door, they are Already waiting for You .

Me: Thanks Man.

We Locked the Car then we got inside the Yard,there were many Cars. Dad and I looked at each Other with Amazement. Right now we were in front of the Door Ready to Knock.

Me: Ready Dad?

Dad: Yeah I'm Ready,but I pray that my Anger does not take Control, coz what I can do to Steven is something my wife and Daughters cannot See.

Me: let's hope you handle the Matter in a very Good Manner!.

Dad: Yeah I hope So!.

Me: Ready?

Dad:Yeah.

We knocked, A very Beautiful Lady Came to Open. Damn She's Beautiful But not More than my Sister. She smiled.

Her: Come In.

Us: Okay we Got Inside.

.

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

.

.

I was woken Up in the Morning by Luba,I Have To pack My staff.I went to the Bathroom I Washed My Face and my Mouth. I wore my Fluffy Purple and Blue Gown. I made my Bed then wore my Sleepers i went Downstairs, everyone was There.

Mom: You like being the Center of Attention.

Me: Haibo Mpumie Ndenzeni?

Mom: Lubabalo woke you Up with Others and you took your own Time.

Me: Yhuu hay Mpumi khome.

Everyone Laughed. Mom was Serious.

Mom: What's Funny?

I shrugged My shoulders. Everyone went Quiet.

Mom: I'm asking Hawu.

Me: Sorry Mommza.

Mom: mxxm.

We heard A Knock,Esethu went to open it was

One of the Gateman of this house.

Gateman: Good Morning.

Mom: Morning.

Us: Morning!

Gateman: uhm Ma'am there Are two Man looking for You and Your Daughters.

Mom: Let them In.

Gateman: Okay.

He went Out.

Mom: I wonder who's that!.

Me: I hope it's someone important.

Alwande: Maybe It's someone sent By that Bitch Bulelwa.

Mom: I don't think so.

We heard a Knock again.

Esethu: I'll get it.

Mom: Okay!.

We all looked at the passage since Esethy came Back.

AlwandeNkosi is Here,with this Yellowish Man I don't know whether he's a Coloured or Xhosa Man. He's So White!.

Mom: Ngqiqo!!.

We all Looked at Her,she knows the guy? What's happening Here.

Mom was struggling to breath. We all went to Her

Me: Bear please Do Something.

The guys took Mom into one of the Rooms That are Downstairs, Bear was Busy With Her .

No one was Talking To each other the tension was too Much.and Why is AlwandeNkosi is with this Ngqiqo Guy? My Mind Was Playing mind Games with Me.and I was busy Looking at Alwande and AlwandeNkosi. They look Alike, Why I couldn't Notice Yesterday that he looks Much like My Sister.

"Are they Twins??"

Everyone Looked at me oops did I say that Loud!.

Alwande: That's what I'm debating Whether he's

my Twin or not.

Luba: You Guys Are the same the Only difference is that You're A Female And he's a male!

Me: AlwandeNkosi Take us of this Misery.

Alwande: wait! You know him,?

Me: Yeah,I met him yesterday. Actually we bumped into each Other.

Nkosi: Yeah,you're my Twin Alwande!

Us: What??

We were disturbed by Bear who came out of the Room, and the all Quiet Ngqiqo Spoke.

Ngqiqo: Is she Alright?

Bear: yeah y'all may come in.

We all Got inside, mom looked at Us!.

Mom:Ngqiqo!

I Gave mom a Stern Look,I mean all she can see is this Ngqiqo Guy,what about us?

Ngqiqo: Nompumelelo.

He went and Hugged Mom!.

"Ookay" everyone Looked at me also Mom and her Ngqiqo!.Did I say that Loud Again?

Me: What?

They All kept Quiet, I wanted to laugh coz they were intimidated by my Look!

Ngqiqo: Here is Your Son Mpumie!.

Me: Mpumie heee! (I clapped Twice)

I looked Away.

Nkosi: Mom!.

Mom: My Son, come here!.

They hugged mom was In tears, ncooh this is so Nice I need an Explanation.

We heard Cries from the Door it was Alwande Crying, God take me now please.

Me: what's Wrong sis?

Alwande: I have a Twin brother!

She cried More.

Me: uWhoa iDrama eNgaka!

Bear Pinched me.

I stared at him,he gave me A very cold look.

Yehake Mr Gangster uCinga Ndamoyika. I rolled my Eyes!.

He whispered in my Ears.

Bear: You'll Get Punishment!.

Me: For what ?

Bear: For rolling your eyes at me.

mxxim yagula Lo.

I went to my Mom and hugged her also my Brother!

Ngqiqo: where's Steven

Me: Wafa!

Everyone: Abongwe!.

I kept Quiet!.

Mom: Me and Steven Are Going Through A Divorce proceedings.

I saw A Smile Curving in Ngqiqo.

"Yehake Bawo" they all looked at me. Loud Again?

Luba: Utye ntoni Today Abongwe?

Me: Nothing it's just that I'm shocked!

Luba: Ohh okay.

Me: Mommy we know That Nkosi is Lwande's Twin? Who is This Man? Why did you keep Nkosi Away From Us? why All of this ? And Why Now? Please Make me understand What is happening here Please Mom!.

Mom: When I started High school on my first Day I Bumped into this Guy, he was soo handsome but he didn't care about me, he had an Attitude. I noticed that every girl has a crush on him, I didn't mind that. We kept on bumping into each other till we started talking he was a charmer the whole year we were good friends but when I was going Grade 9 He was on Grade 11. We kissed,till that Kissed we became a Power Couple. We loved each other that we couldn't live without each other. Grade 10 Came and my boyfriend was Doing Grade 12, we were still strong and Going. And he didn't try to force himself on me he was very patient with me! But it all changed when Steven spilled His milkshake on me. He brought me a top and took me home! He started coming to my house more often till that day he forced himself to me, I was never

myself. I trusted my boyfriend I told him, and he couldn't do anything coz Steven was old and Rich. So when I gave birth my water broke at school, he called his father to come and fetch me, he was there when I gave birth to the twins. He took the Boy just because he thought Steven will leave me since I had the baby girl. He went away ever since that day I've never saw him and my baby Boy Again, and Steven married me. I didn't love him. The love of my life was Ngqiqo and here he is. I thought they died coz I even went to Ngqiqo's House. They moved. I lost all hopes in my Love. But Here look what Fate has Brought us to. he's Here with My Son!.

.

I was crying throughout the story, does love have to be like this? I hope nothing happens between me and My bear! No man this story doesn't fit well with me, I excuse myself I went to the kitchen I drank water, tears were streaming down my cheeks. Cologne on my nostrils I already know who's here.

Bear: Babe what's wrong?

Me: will I ever loose you babe?

Bear: don't worry Sprinkles you know I love you, I would never leave you. I would fight till I die if so. Death will be the only thing that will separate us okay!. I Love You My Sprinkles and don't be Insecure.

Me:I Love You more Bhere Lam.

We kissed,then went back to the Room. Alwande was still crying! Yhuu ha.a lo yayibaxa!. I hugged Ngqiqo he hugged me too

Ngqiqo: I'm willing to Father y'all just like I did to Nkosi, I Love Nompumelelo. There was no woman who came into My Life all these Years,I believed that I will have a chance to be With her,even on her death Bed that would still be a Chance. Now come To your new Father.

Lwande and I went to him we Group hugged. Then wiped each other's Tears!.

Lwande: I'm Hungry!.

Me: I'll never Get Pregnant!..

Everyone Laughed.

Ngqiqo: CADAC!.

Guys: Yeah Sure Scorpion!.

Me: Do you know each other?

Bear: Yes,babe he's the Best in Everything. We've done Business here and there!.

Ohh my Family knows that The Guys Are Gangsters even mom.

Mom: So Ngqiqo You're a Gangster Now?

Ngqiqo: I had to be my Love,I'm sorry okay.

He kissed mom's forehead.

Me: So My Father is also a Gangster?

Luba: A Brutal one On Top of That.

Me: AMEN!

#Ngqiqo

#Mpumie

#AlwandeNkosi

#Alwande

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man.

.

.

Insert: 23

.

.

Me: wow this House is So Beautiful.

Nngqiqo: Only the Best for My Wife and Kids.

Mommy Blushed, Yehake.

Me: Hayy Mpumie kwezeondawo.

Alwande: She's Blushing!.

Nkosi: Please Leave My Mom Alone!

Me&Lwande: Mama's Boy!

Nkosi: I'm Older than the Both of You so Please!

Me: nx! As If.

Nkosi: I'm still older.

Alwande: I'm Hungry is there Food inside the House?

Nngqiqo: I'm Sure Aunty Vanessa.

Me: Who's Aunty Vanessa now ??

Nkosi: Our House helper.

Mom: I don't want A House Helper in my House(her House? Amen)

Ngqiqo: But Babe, You'll be working Aunty Vanessa and her husband Has been working for my Family For Many years I can't just Let her go like that, they depending on this Money

Mom: Fine, she will be working Monday to Thursday.

Ngqiqo: Fine By me!.

We got out of the Car,oh My Gosh This House Is A Mirror House, you can See your Reflection, Nice Garden a Green Grass. Gosh This is Nice. I can't wait to be inside. The guards came and took our Bags, I'm going to enjoy this Life, and Ngqiqo Said I'll Have my Own Car,but I will Be Driving with someone .

We were Shown Our Bedrooms,Gosh my Bedroom was Dusty pink and Greg with Light yellow,it was very spacious the Bed, I'm in love with this Room here!. I hugged Ngqiqo He's

Trying God, and I'm still Tasting Him. I don't want another woman Abuser. After shown The House, which has a Very good Interior Designs painted Yellow and Red with a Touch of Black and Grey. Gosh I'm in Love it's very Clean and Neat, There's a Swimming Pool, Cinema Room, a Gym underground my Dream God . There 12 Bedrooms, lounge, big Nice Kitchen. God this is a Dream house. We were Cold to the Dinning Table. There was different types Of Food, we were welcomed by a Old Lady she was Smiling. She's Old but you can See she's beautiful I'm sure she's Vanessa!

Vanessa: Evening Son, who are these Beautiful Ladies?

Ngqiqo: This Is My Soon to be Wife Nompumelelo and my Two Daughter Nkosi's Twin Alwande and my Last Princess Abongwe! And this Here is Mah'Vanessa Granny to you Ladies mah to you Babe!.

Mom: Nice to know You Mah.

Granny: Nice to know you too my Child, NG I didn't Know you had a Very Beautiful Girlfriend.

NG I Like the Name!

NG: She's the One I used To tell You About!

Granny: Ohh nice. An you beautiful Ladies

Me&Lwande: heyy Granny!.

Granny: Come here.

She hugged Us,God the warmth of Her Hug truly showed Love and Presence!.

Granny: You're so Beautiful.

Us:thanks Granny.

Lwande: I'm sooo Hungry and this Food Smells Nice.

Me: uWhoa I'm Sure Banana is Hungry!

Granny: Banana!?

Me:She's Pregnant.

Granny: You should've said so. Let's Seat and Eat.

Mom:Bongwe pray For Us.

Me:Heavenly Father we come To you we thank you for the Day you've Given Us,please Bless the Food we're about to Eat and that Hands that

made it and Provide God For those who doesn't
Have in the Name of Jesus Christ Your Son
Amen.

Everyone: Amen!

We ate in Having small Chats Here and There till
We Finished.

Granny went to Put the dishes in the Dish
Washer. We went to the lounge to watch TV.

Me: Mom what about the House in Khayelitsha?

Mom: I was thinking of selling it since its mine.

Me: Cani use it mom?

Mom: Use it in what??

Me:when I'm in Khayelitsha in Yolanda's House
and I Decide To stay there a little longer,or
maybe I want to chill with My friends or want
some Me time,I can go there.

Mom: No Abongwe!

Me: please Mom.

Mom: You know I won't repeat myself.

NG: Mpumue let the child be, she won't stay
there, she can Go Just during the day okay.

Mom: You're spoiling these Kids.

NG: No, she's Old when you Control her or keep her inside this house you'll ruin her, let her be.

Me: Thanks!.

Mom: Whatever.

I went to her and then kissed her cheek!.

I went upstairs to leave the Love Birds being all Lovey dove!.

I went to Alwande's just to find out how does she feel about This!.

She was On her phone.

Lwande: Melusi I said I'll send the Address coz we moved out.

:.....

Lwande: But still I'm I'm Giving you 1 hour
Melusi, one Hour.

:.....

Lwande: yheey Bhuti this is your child too!. you're the one who couldn't Pull out and your Sperms are Inside me now and they made a little you. So bare with me.

:.....

Lwande: Mhh yeah!.

:.....

Lwande: I love you way more,yes I'll Send The Address Right now.

She drooped the Call then typed something I'm sure she's writing the Address.

I God I pray that I don't Get Pregnant.

Me: How Far Are You Again?

She Was frightened.

Lwande: You gave Me A Fright don't Ever do that Again, you'll kill my Child.

Me: Ohh Please Banana is Strong she's a Ninja.

Lwande: It was Punaskie and Now it's Banana.which is Which?

Me: Both!.

Lwande: And what Are You doing Here?

Me: I'm here to Ask You, how are you Feeling?

Lwande: To tell You the Truth, I'm having Mixed Emotions probably It's because of your Banana

Niece or Nephew!.

Me: Niece Darling,it's a She!

Lwande: Whatever! But to what I was Saying,mommy Deserve Happiness, Do you See the Way Uncle Ngqiqo looks at her it's priceless it's Love My dear Darling Sister.he Loves Mom we must just stop being insecure and love the old Man.

Me: Yeah I see he's better than Steven,steve was not doing all of this that show that he never loved Mom,it's just he loved Sex.

Lwande: Yeah, he's Not Uncle Ngqiqo he's Daddy neh.

Me: Yes ma'am.

Lwande: Now let's not ever Talk about that man Steven coz every time I talk about him or hear his Name My Blood Boils.

Me: Me too I just wish I could kill Him,and Strangle him to death Nx!.

Voice: All will be Well my Babies.

We looked at the Door it was Daddy.

Both of Us: Daddy!

Lwande: How Long Have You been Standing There?

Dad: Not long enough. Uhm your baby Daddy is Downstairs.

Lwande Checked on her phone Then she saw a Massage.

Lwande: Gosh he said he's Outside in 10 minutes.

Me: That's why he Got inside.

Lwande: Melusi will Murder Me.

Me: That's the Other way Around, with Ninja Banana There.

We laughed, she wore Her Gown the Ran Downstairs.

Voice: I love You princess okay, don't doubt that!.

Ohh it was Dad. He's still here

Me: If won't hurt me I Guess I Love you!.

Dad: Come and seat here!.

We sat in Lwande's Bed. I covered myself with A

Fleece since I was feeling a Little Cold.

Dad: So how long have you been Dating Luthando?

I smiled oh hell no I blushed.

Me: It's been 6Months Dad.

Dad: Mhh Nice, and He stayed! Wow people do change.truly he loves you.

Me: If he cheats Daddy I'll murder Him.

Dad: You joking Right?

Me: Gangster Or not I don't care Shem,I'll murder him.

We laughed. Lwande inside with a Box of Zinger Wings, Steers Paper bag,and Woolworths Plastic Bag. She sat Next to Dad, so dad was in the middle Now.

I took sweets in the plastic Bag.

Lwande: you were laughing when I got inside.

Dad: She just told me that if Luthando Cheats She's going to Murder Him.

Lwando: I will Do that to To Malusi.

Dad: You Girls are Brutal.

We laughed

Me: Dad,why you love Us? We're not yours By Blood.and you Are the one who raised Nkosi? Why?

Dad: You know I really Love You,you're my kids Blood or Not all that I know is that I Love You Girls. You know when I Found Out That I can't Have Children My world Shattered,there's Nothing I Love in this world other Than Kids,all my Life I wanted a Squad your mom Knows, I love Babies, but when I found out that you Guys Are Alive,I saw Light in my Life,I knew Your Mom was Married but I made it my Aim to look for her and Get her Divorced with That Man, and If she was In Love With Steven I would've taken You Guys with or Without their Permission coz that's what Steven Owes Me! So my Love For You Guys Is Huge, I Love You Both Of you and Your Two Brothers Nkosi And Ababalwe, you're my Squad Now!.

He kissed our Foreheads. alwande Was Crying. Yhuu Banana is Too Much Now.

Me: Ninja Banana Giving you a lot of Emetions.

Dad: And she finished All the Food.

Alwande: It's Banana Daddy Not me.

Dad: How Many months?

Alwande: I'm 3months and I want To do a Scan Tomorrow, sis you Coming with me?

Me: Banana's

Father?

Alwande: He's Going To Durban For A Business so he won't Be available.

Me: Mhh You know It's Saturday Tomorrow, 2nd December?

Alwande: Yeah, I know. Why?

Me: I'm Going out with my Friends!

Dad: Out like Drinking Alcohol.

Me: Nope, Just Fun Outing!.

Dad: I hope you don't use the House In Khayelitsha For you Mischiefs

Me: Never Dad.

Dad: So you Girls Have you thought about Going

on a Training?

Lwande&l: Training?

Dad: Yeah a Training, princess you're a Girlfriend Of a Very wanted and Dangerous Gangster and Your Father is Hardcore Gangster Very well know in the Underworld,so I suggest you do training for your Safety, we can't always be with you you will need to protect and Fight for Yourself. On your Own. And Alwande can Go After Giving Birth to Banana!.

Me: If you say So Then daddy,I don't see a Problem with That. Not at All!.I will do that!.

Dad: so I Guess You should Start Next week since it's December holidays

Me: What!?! I won't enjoy my Festive Season.

Dad: Only We will Give You a Chance to go out on Big Day!.

Me: That's Much better. But that's 4 Days.

Dad: Yes, 16,25,31st and 1st. by January you should Be done If you Give you all.

Me: I will Daddy I will Give my all.

Dad: Good,so you'll start Before you go to the Warehouse, you Will Wake up at 04:00am and Gym with us then Go to the warehouse.

Me: What??

Alwande: Daddy You'll Want to fight with Her if You wake he up at 4am.

Dad: I would fight with her if That's the Case!.

Me: I have to enjoy this Weekend with My All.

They Laughed At me.

We chatted with Daddy,till mom Got Jealous and it was Already late so I went to my room I was tired. I went to take a Shower ohh yeah i have a Bathroom inside my Bedroom actually each and Every Room in this House. After that I dried Myself, Lotions i wore my Blue Fluffy Onsie.

I Checked my Phone, Gosh So many Missed calls from Bear and my Friends. I checked the time First it was 23:46pm. I don't know whether bear is asleep Or Not. But I called Him anyways. He answered on he first Ring.

Bear: Sprinkles,are You Okay? Did you Guys Arrive safely? Are y'all Okay?

I chuckles.

Me: Bear You need to Chill You Know! I'm fine we are all Fine and yes we arrived Safely.

Bear: Mhh okay! So why my Phone Calls were not answered?

Me: we were having A Father and Daughters Moment!

Bear: Mhh Nice, scorpion is A Nice Man.

Me: A Very Nice man, he's 10x Steven.

Bear: Ohh let's no go there.

Me: Oh yeah. Next week I'm starting Training.

Bear: That's Scorpion for you. are You ready?

Me: Yes, I want all Over and Done. I don't want a Mass in my Varsity Life Next Year.

Bear: Mhh Okay Good Luck Then

Me: yeah, I'll need One Coz I won't Come Back Alive.

Bear: Let me Train You!.

Me: I would Never yhuu, hay kalok Ingaba Ndifuna Ikufa. Yhuu Hay ha.a. I would never I'm

sooo scared Of you.

He was Laughing over the phone.

Bear: I wish I could see your Face.

Me: It's Not Funny Bear,I don't want to see You Changing! Coz you can Kill me.

Bear: That would never Happen, you're My Queen,the Only Person That Can Tame my Animals.

Me: For Real?

Bear: Yes!.

Me: But still I'm scared of you.

Bear: Very Funny,I miss You My Sprinkles.

Me: I miss You too Bear.

Bear: It was easy when you Stayed next Door.
And now You Miles Away.

Me: Exaggeration Mr.Bear.

He Chuckled.

Bear: Yeah, but Still you're Far. I want to kiss You Now.

Me: Me too Babe,I miss Your Cold,icy Mint.

Bear: And I miss your Coffee smelling Lips.

Me: it's because I love Coffee and what about Yours? They So Cold and Minty.

Bear: You're Kissing an Animal Kalok.

Me: Eeeuw mxxm!

We chatted And I was Feeling Asleep.

Me: Bear I'm sleepy Now.

Bear: I love You Sprinkles wam.

Me: I love You More Bhere Lam.

He chuckled the Drooped the Call. And I was So Tired,and sleepy.

I putted my phone On Charger then I slept coz I was Tired.

What A Long Day Whuu!.

#Dadyy_Ngqiqo

#Mommza_mpumie

#Alwande

#Ababalwe

#AlwandeNkosi

#Luthando_Bear .

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

.

Insert:24

ABONGWE!!.

Me: Whaaaaat!!!?

I stood Up Looking. At This Person it was
Alwande!

Me: What Are You Looking It? You Disturbed Me
Now What?

She Looked At Me And Cried.

Lwande: I Thought you were Coming With me to
the doctor. It's Saturday they are closing Early!.

I just Looked at her. Then Sighed.

Me: Out Alwande,Phuma!.

She cried And Ran Out.

I Groaned then Checked the Time Time It was 09:47am.

I made my Bed,I went to the bathroom I took a shower the dried myself, I wrapped a Towel aroundy Body. I Lotion then Wore My undergarments I looked For Something to wear,I took out My White Bubble summer Dress, it's Hot Outside I wore My Fishnet stockings with My dress and Black Block Heel. I Did my Face I Let my Hair Loose I'm doing a Twist with My Hair yhuu I'm tired of Natural Hair. I took My Phone, my Bank Card and other necessary things putted them in my Bag, I went downstairs the whole Family Was there,I need to Apologize to Alwande.

Me: Morning Family.

Them:.....

Me: mhh OK Silent Treatment.

I went to Alwande then kissed her Cheek.

Me: Mama ka Banana, maka punaskie, princess's Mom. I'm Sorry Sunflower, You know how your Little Sister hates being woken up, on

top of that you shouted At me! But I forgive you if You Forgive me though.

Lwande: I forgive You,I'm Sorry too I should've woken you up in a Right Manner.

I missed her Cheek.

Me: Still Silent Treatment Bethuna?

Dad: No Princess you Apologized.

Me: That's Good.

Nkosi: I Greeted you Mna Lil sister by heart.

Me: I'm sure you did!.

We laughed.we ate In a Very Joyful Manner!.

Granny Vanessa Took the Dishes Alwande Went To the take Her Beg!

She was Wearing a Peach Maternity Dress, with Gold Sandals.

Dad: Here's A Card,spoil Yourselves

Us: Really Dad?

Dad: Yes now Before I Change My Mind!.

I quickly went to him and Took The Card, It was A Black Card! Gosh, Steven never did This he

was so stingy With Money!. even though He Had money he wouldn't Give Us. Gosh, I Love Daddy NG.

We smiled, the Driver Opened For Us. We went to the Private Doctor, Lwandr already Made the Appointment so we Were Cold.

It was A Female Doctor.

Us: Morning.

Her: Morning. I'm Doctor Ncube.

Alwande: I'm Alwande and this Is my Sister Abongwe Doctor.

Ncube: Nice To know You Ladies, Call Me Amanda.

Us: Okay.

Amanda: So How can I help You.

Alwande: Uhm,I need To do I check Up and A Scan.

Amanda: So you're Expecting?

Alwande: Yes I am Dear.

Amanda: Okay, Nice let's Start Our Work.

She checked Her High Blood all These Kinda Stuffs. Then it was Now Time For A Scan, I was Soo Happy, as I'm the One Who's Pregnant. She Laid on the Bed, Amanda Removed her Dress. She Applied That Gel of Theirs and Took That Thing I'm not a Doctor and I don't wish to be One so I don't Know these Things only Bear Can, I miss Him. Is Living Away From Him This Much? I want To see Him. An this Training God please Take me Now. This will be The Torture!

Voice: Oh my God it's Twins!

I came out of my Thoughts and Looked At the Screen, Okay I don't Know what's happening but here on This Screen it's such A Beautiful Thing!

Me: Banana and Pineapple.

I smiled with Tears Running down My Cheeks, I held Alwande's Hand and Looked At her. She was Crying, okay I want to be Pregnant Now. This is So Nice. I kissed her forehead.

Me: Congratulations Mama Pine and Banana.

Alwande: Thank You so Much My dearest Sister!

Me: I'm happy For you Lwands.

Lwande: I Just Can't wait to Hold them! Oh my God I'm Over the Moon!

Amanda: wow,I'm so loving this Bond Gosh. Now Let's Wipe This Gel. She took out wipes and Wiped Lwande's Tummy till she was dry.

Amanda: Okay, I'll do the Copies how many?

Me: 10 Copies.

Amanda: 10,are You sure.

Me: Yes,I am sure.

Alwande: She's too much excited but I agree I need 10.

Amanda: Okay coming right Up.

She did her thing the Gave us Our Copies.we smiled,I'm Having Mine, Mom and Dad will one I'm sure, Melusi the Father, Nkosi,Bear and Others! Everyone is Excited about the Baby.

Amanda: Okay You'll d the payment at the Financial Desk. I'll see you next Time.

Me: Okay, it was nice Seeing You Doctor, till Next time.

Amanda: Okay!.

We went out I did the paying Lwande was on the Phone with Melusi,I'm sure he's happy judging by the Way Lwande is!.

We went to the Car.

Me: Driver Please Take us to Century City!.

The Driver Drove to Century City, But my dearest Sister was still busy on Her Phone.

"Mug&Bean" She whispered I knew the Dragons in her Stomach are probably Hungry. I'm sure Y'all are worried by the Gender? Alwande Doesn't want to know know the Gender till she Give Birth, and I Second Her.

We walked to mug and Bean,and thank God she was Not talking Over The Phone. We settled on Table for Two. I Order A Velvet Cake and Carrot Muffin with Latte. Alwande Order a Vanilla Cake,Cheese Cake, Chocolate Muffin and Choc Chip Muffin also a Velvet Muffin with a Cappuccino. Just imagine she will get Fat This One. Oh did I tell You she's 4 Months Pregnant? She lied To us when she said she's 3 months and Her Cute Round Stomach is Showing she looks Cute in her Pregnancy.

Our Order Came and it was My Friend Mbali.

Me: Choma'm.

Mbali: Friend are we still Going To Rands Today?

Me: We're starting In Sky Line for the performance of DJ Tira and Other Artists then go to Rands.

Mbali: Okay, I'm waiting For Yolanda To come here so we can Be On our way to your House!

Me: Ohh about that, you'll Go to Esethu's House. My Driver will Come and Fetch Y'all.

Mbali: Your Driver?

Me: To cut the story short, Steven is not My Real Dad, and My Real Dad found Us and Now we're Staying With Him and he's Very Loving Boo'boo You'll see Him. And Please when Y'all are Esethu's House. Please don't tell Luthando we're Going To Rands were only Going To Sky For the Performance.

Mbali: You're safe with Me my Dear.

Me: Thanks Babe.

I dropped the call and Alwande was Eating My

Cake. She's already Done. . She's Carrying Dragons this One. I ate My Cake with Her of course then we finished and payed.

Me: Let's go and do our Hair.

Alwande: Straight up neh?

I thought of it, I will be fighting On this Training so Twist will be a Hard work, so yeah I'll do straight op.

We walked to the Salon, we did our Straight Up.

Me: Lwande!

Lwande: Yes.

We were Walking from The Salon, damn we were Flames. I'm pretty.

Me: How was Your First Day?

Lwande: First Day?

Me: having Sex You know!

She laughed At me, and I frowned.

She stopped

Lwande: it wasn't that Special, I was still in high school and I did it with a high School Guy so

Nothing was Special.

Me: But Mine, I want it to be Special. Maybe Surprise Bear.

I said that seating Opposite her in Rocco Mamas.

Alwande: Then make it special My dear, Do that you know what I have a plan let's eat first.

We ate while having a Light Conversation, Then after We were done we made the payment.

Then Lwande took my hand to this surprise Shop of hers.

We arrived. Oh my God What?

Me: Oh hell No Alwande.

Lwande: Oh please don't chicken out. You said you want it special you have To wear sexy.

We were now standing in front of a Lingerie Shop.

We walked Inside. she Kept on choosing till I saw this Lacy and Silky Red,white and Black Lingerie it called Out " Dangerous ".

Alwande: Bitch You so Dirty, this Could Go along with this Gown.

It was a Red and Black Silky Gown.

We went and Paid. We did s Shopping, with Lwande Buying Maternity Dresses and I brrough jeans, heels,skirys jackets and jackets. We have a Black Card so why Not!.

Lwande was Now Tired, so we went to the Car, and she was Hungry, but we asked the Driver to go and Buy to get some Air, so he went away.

Lwande: So when I you Pooping the Cherry?

Me: I was Thinking on the New year's Eve.

Lwande: Nice. That would be Soo Romantic and start a New Year With the person you Love.

Me: it's a Dream come True.

I blushed.

Lwande: You Love Him Right.

I covered my face with Hands.then I Removed then an looked at her.

Me: with My All, I Love Him Alwande Shem. He's my Sanity.

Lwande: Ohh Princess Is in love Oh My Gosh.

Me: whatever.

The driver came Back, he drove Us home with Eating Nasty Alwande.

We arrived at Home.

Daddy was With Some Guy probably His Friend.

Dad: Ohh they Finally Blessed Us With their Presence!

Me: haa. dad.

He laughed and his Friend Joined.

Me&Alwande: Afternoon.

Them: Afternoon.

Dad: Girls,this is my Friend Michael and Uncle Michael to You. And Michael these are my Girls. alwande Nkosi's Twin and Princess Ab.

I smiled,I Love Being called Princess.

Us: Nice to know You Uncle.

Uncle: Like wise girls..

Me:Daddy,here is your Card thank You so Much.

Dad: And I was Tired of Notifications that's why I switches off My phone.

Me: Ihaba Baba.

Dad: True, am I Lying Michael?

Uncle: No.

Us: Uncle you siding with Him.

Michael: Eyy this On my Friend, and he will Kill Me

Me: "This One My Friend" I'm dead.

We laughed.

My phone Rang. It was Esethu.

Me: Friendship.

Esethu: we're in sea Point please share the Location.

Me: Ohh okay Get on WhatsApp now .

Esethu: Okay.

She dropped the call. I logged in on WhatsApp then send them the location.

Me: I'm coming Now.

I took my Bags,then putted them On my Wardrobe.

Then I went downstairs, Alwande was Eating Fruit salad, Dragons Are Eating hay Ngekhe.

So everyone was looking at The Scans Smiling

Me: So we will have Twins Running Around Here

Dad: I'm Going to be Grandfather now,Alwande undigugisile yhini ndise mncinci.

Me: You, Young? you wish Daddy!

But I looked in the room, we're Extra there's a Woman Next to Mom.

Me: Mom you're being Rude.

Mom: About what?.

Me: Daddy introduced me to Uncle Michael and You?

Mom: Ohh sorry baby this is my friend Prisca Michael's Wife.

Me: Nice to meet You Prisca.

Prisca: I already Love You,by just calling me by my Name not Aunty

Me: You Ladies are Still Young that's why!.

We heard a Knock. Boom without saying Coming in My friends Got Inside with smiles on their Faces.

They saw Daddy! He Raised His Eyebrows

Dad: Go out and Knock Again!.

He had a Straight Face. They Ran to the Door.

Dad: I'm Joking.

"Whoo" they said at the same time.

Me: Come Guy and Seat.

They sat Down.

Me: Dad these are my Friends, Esethu you already know her, Mbalenhle and Yolanda. and Girls this is My Dad, Uncle Michael, My Big Brother Nkosi and Prisca Uncle's Wife and you Already know Mpumie and Lwande.

Girls: Nice to know you all.

Yolanda: Guys Please Pinch me, am I not in Heaven?

We laughed.

Mbali: I second You on that one! This house is heaven. We will visit Note Often.

We laughed.

Mom: And I bags?

Yolanda: Haike wena Mpumie, we're here for A weekend.

Mpumie: Hay not kwam.

Mbali: Asithandisi wena ke Ma'am. Right Daddy!.
She said Looking At Daddy, My friends are Crazy.

Dad: Yhuu nizondibulalisa NgoMfazi wam
Bethuna Andizothetha!.

We Laughed.

Yolanda: Ngamanye Amagama uzama ukuthi
Uzavinjwa Ebsuku.

Michael: Netsuu Mtshana.

We laughed! Damn can we stay like This.

I went and Sat next to Dad.

Me: Dzaddy.

Dad: What do you want princess?

Me: Can I Go out later with My Friends? I mean
it's December and I'm Legal.

Dad: By 2am you must be in Sleeping in that bed
of yours.

Me: Okay dady.

Mom: So You're No longer Asking me?

Dad: She's my Daughter Too, and I'm the Man of the house.

Mom: Okay, Prisca let's Go mngana'm and Cook dinner For This Creche.

Uncle: Uyavinjwa ntanga Ebsuku.

We laughed.

We left the Guys There in the Lounge drinking whiskey and Alwande went to sleep she's Tired..

We went to my room with My Girls.

Yolanda: Damn Your Dad is Rich, he's Nice and Funny!

Mbali: He's Better than Babu's Steven. I'm sorry Friend if I offend you.

Me: Neh it's Cool. But let's not talk About him.

Them: No problem.

Yolanda: Mhh and Your Room, Bigger than my House.

We laughed at her Facial Expression..

Me: Yayibaxa Sisi.

Mbali: But it is Huge Friend.

Me: Thanks Guys. But Today I have To get Drunk,
And I'm leaving with Dad the whole December I
don't know where are we going!

Mbali: I'm sad now.

Me: But Guys You have to understand he's been
Looking for us for Years. And he found Us after
many Years. So he wants to Bond with Us. But
Girls During Big Days I'll be With Y'all.

Mbali: That's Better!

We laughed.

Me: But on New Year's Eve I won't be Available.

Them: What?

Me: I'm thinking of Giving Luthando The Cookie
you Know!

Them: Whaaaat??

I Covered myself with a Pillow.

They threw Pillows at me.

Them: You Bitchh.

Esethu: Finally My Brother Will Have Some. It's

been a Long time.

If the knew it's not that long.

Mbali: and we welcome You To our world.

Yolanda: Lol. And You'll finally Get down With It.

Me: whatever.

We laughed

Esethu: and wena Yolanda when were you Going To tell Us you're Dating With Lwando?.

Us: what??

Yolanda: Esethu unendaba! I was going to tell You, we're in a Relationship.

Mbali: And I'm Dating Muvuyo Too.

Me: Amen!

We laughed.

Yolanda: Sorry Esethu the Guys Are Your Brothers You Know!

Esethu: I Know, I have My Linamandla so I don't need a Guy Right, I'm still waiting For the One

Me: And Patience is a Virtue Mntase, look after waiting for a Right Guy. I found my Prince

Charming in Your Brother so I also Advice you to be Patient

Esethu: Thanks Makoti.

We laughed.

We just decided to sleep since we will be Dancing All Night!.

Couldn't write in the Morning I'm Sorry.

#Pine_Banana_#Twins

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man.

.

.

Insert: 25

.

.

We were Woken Up By Nkosi and He went Out, We rinsed our Mouth and Face then went Downstairs the Whole Family was in the Dining Table, Granny Vanessa Was Not here probably in

her House.

Mom: You can Take your Sweet Time Ladies.

Me: We're Ladies so what do You expect?

Dad: You were Sleeping, that's why.

Me: We were Napping Daddy,Napping.

Dad: uWhoa.

We laughed.

Alwande: Guys I'm Hungry let's Eat.

We all Laughed a her.

Mom: Ngqiqo Pray for the Food.

Dad Gave Mom a Very Big stare with his eyebrows Which made all Us Laugh.

Mom: I won't repeat myself Ngqiqo.

Uncle M: Do my Brother remember she's still angry at You!.

Dad: Yhoo!

We laughed

Dad: Close Your Eyes.

We closed our Eyes, there was Silence, This man

Has Drama. We closed our Eyes for something like 1 minute

Dad: Bra'G bless this Food Amen.

Us: Amen

Lwande: Nice one Daddy short and Powerful.

She says that her mouth Full of Food. We laughed At her.

We ate Our Food, then Esethu and I washed the Dishes while Mbali and Yolanda are Bathing.

Esethu: How Do You feel Babes?

Me: I'm Good. you know Ngqiqo is the Father I've Always Wanted In Years.

Esethu: I'm Glad You Happy. And My brother is So miserable Without You.

Me: And I'm Missing Him like Crazy.

Esethu: You Guys are Too Attached Too Much, That's why.

Me: and I'll go For Training Starting Monday.

Esethu: Me Too Yaay!

She did a Happy Dance.

Me: I Don't know whether to tell Yolanda and Mbali about this Gangster Thing.

Esethu: You know I'll advice You not to tell them. Maybe y'all won't be Best friends forever,They may use that as an Advantage. As for me I don't want anyone to know about My Brother, having Animals inside Him,what will people say? As for me i Suggest we keep this as Secret please.

Me: You know you Right! Thanks Sister in Law. We Laughed.

Nkosi Got inside the Kitchen.

Nkosi: were you Laughing before I came here or You laughing at me?

He says that as he Took his Fruit salad in the Fridge.

Me: No we're not Laughing At You!

Nkosi: mhh Okay, so where are You Guys Going Tonight?

Me: Non of Your Business.

Nkosi: Really,I'll be a Blessor Buy everything you want!

Me: Just bless us with Your Card.

Nkosi: Uphambene Yaz. Why Muhleza is Quiet?

Me: Muhleza??

Nkosi: Your Friend next To You.

Esethu was On her planet, she was looking at Nkosi.

I snapped my Fingers at her.

Me: Earth To Sethu!!

She Jumped a Little.

Sethu: What?

Me: what You Thinking about?

Sethu: Nothing, I'm just thinking about my baby.

Nkosi: You have a Child?

Me: A Very Cute, Baby Girl.

Nkosi: I would love to see her,I love kids.

Esethu: I can bring her, I'll tell you when.

Nkosi: Alright let me leave you ladies.

He left us. We Finished Washing the Dishes.

We went Upstairs, Yolanda and Mbali were

Lotioning.

Me: Sethu Bath or a Shower?

Sethu: I'll take a Bath you take a Shower!

Me: alright Cool,no problem.

Yolanda: Please be Fast Ladies!

Esethu: we will.

I Took a Shower,after that I Dried Myself the wrapped a Towel around My Body I went to the Others Esethu was There, she knew I'm slow if I took a Bath I wouldn't be Done but I'm done Now,I Took a Lotion then Lotions my Body Esethu was Doing that too. We did Make up and Yolanda and Mbali were Dressing up.

I Did my Makeup, I'm not that Makeup Fan,but I just do it For Fun.

After that I went to My Closet to Look for Something To wear.

I took a Bottle Green Suede Thigh strip Dress,with Fishnet stockings and My Black Knee Block heeled Boots.

I wore My Undergarments then wore my

Things,my straight up was looking fresh on my Hair.

Esethu was Wearing A Dangaree Denim Dress,Fishnet stockings with a Pink Thigh Boots.

Yolanda wearing a Suede Dusty pink Skirt, Black poloneck bodysuit with Old school Vans.

Mbali wearing a Denim skirt, Maroon Bodysuit Denim Jacket and Heels.

We were Flames!. We took Pictures.

I took my Fenny Pack putted my phone and Card.

We went Downstairs it was 21:20pm.

.

Everyone was Looking at Us, daddy was Massaging Alwande's Feet. He stopped and Looked at Us from Top to Bottom.

Me: Daddy we will be Leaving Now.

Dad: Young ladies You not Exiting my House Wearing Like That!

AlwandeNkosi&Lwande: What's wrong with What they are wearing?

They said that at the Same Time.

Dad: are they Prostitutes?

Me: What? Daddy we can't Change!

Daddy: Young Lady I won't Repeat what I said.

I frowned and looked at Mom. I gave Her Puppy Eyes.

She sighed

Mom: Though I wasn't the Most Vote Playlist, But Ngqiqo This Is the New Fashion, let them Enjoy. This how They Dress nowadays.

Nkosi: True Daddy, it's part of a Fashion and The Look Smoking Hot, they don't Look like Prostitutes.

Alwande: Please, Daddy Let them Be. They are still Young!

Aunty P: Ewe Ngqiqo let kids Enjoy Themselves, YOLO.

Us: You Only Live Once Daddy!

Uncle M: Ucengwa naNgumfazi Vuma Ndoda uzabhaqa!

We laughed at his Stupidity. I looked at Dad with Begging Eyes.

Dad: FINE!! Only for today princess you will never wear like This Again,I'll change your Wardrobe if that Has to be, I don't mind.

Me: Yaas Daddy. Can we Leave Right Now?

Dad: Yes Enjoy, oh and JJ is already waiting for Y'all outside.

Me: okay byee Fam.

Girls: Byeese.

FAM: Byeese.

We went out, There was JJ standing next to the Rolls Royce.

We hooped in. JJ drove us To Town.

We only Drank shots in town, we went there just for the Show. At 12am. We were on our way to Rands.

We arrived, JJ is Great Guy he will be my personal Driver.

We arrived at Rands.

Me: Ladies you will look for a Table and I'll buy Booze.

Them: Okay.

I went to the Bar.

Me: Hey Barman, can I have a Sky
Vodka, Absolute Vodka, Pine Twist 3 carry packs
and Brutal Fruit 8 1 Carry pack.

Barman Gave me all That I swiped my card
paging.

I took everything with the Help of mbali who was
here with me.

She showed me where they were, Only Yolanda
was Drinking Brutal Fruit 8 and the Three of Us
Drank Pine Twist.

We drank Out Vodka with Our Ciders, I went to
the Dance Floor. There's nothing that I Love
other than Dancing.

We drank Gosh we were Having Fun, just Flirting
Guys here and There. We were Really Drunk now.

JJ took me Aside to Somewhere Quiet.

Me: What Now JJ.

JJ: Here she is Boss.

He putted the Phone on my ear.

Voice: It's 02:00am Princess and I said you must

be home By this Time.

Me: Really Dad, I was Having Fun.

Dad: I don't want to Cause a Havoc there so better be Here.

Me: Alright.

I went inside.

We were only Left with a Russian Bear that we just Bought

We Made Shooters,we Drank It doing a Count down. We were Done.

We made our Way to the Car Falling here and there course we were Drunk.

JJ and Some Guys helped us into the Car. Mbali and Esethu were Wasted, the Vomited next to the Car.

We got inside the car.

Me: JJ please Put Gagashe(Demon) by Sdudla Somdantso so that we can dance.

The Song Played we were Making one hella of a noise.

It felt like a 5Minute Ride coz we were already at

home.

I removed my shoes, others too removed.

Me: Guys Shhh you making a Noise.

They laughed.

We went Inside, Carefully Walking but with Mbali And Esethu we kept on Falling. Yolanda was using her phone Flash since it was Dark and Didn't want to wake people.

Boom,lights were Lighten up we froze. It was Daddy. I putted my index Finger in my mouth to be stern and avoid Laughing.

Daddy Checked his wrist Watch.

Dad: it's 02:50 am. You 50 Minutes Late.

Me: I'm Sorry Dady.

The Girls whispered something.

Me: Shhhhhh!

Whoa they Laughed.I couldn't hold it too I laughed, I don't know why we laughing though.

Dad: I will deal with Y'all in the Morning.

We went upstairs balancing with the Stairs, we

arrived in my Room. Yolanda went to my Couch. Mbali and Esethu Went to my Bed. Yolanda was Already snoring.

Esethu: Yhuu I Love Your Brother, Nkosi is Really Handsome.pshh.

She was Snoring too.

I Threw my shoes at the Corner. I removed the Fenny pack In my waist but I checked my phone first and yes it's here. OMG 85 Missed Call.

40 From Dad.

45 From Bear.

I quickly Called him.

He answered in the first Ring.

Bear: Sprinkles Are you okay I've Been worried Sick about You.

Me: shh,chill how can you be sick when you're a Doctor?

Bear: whoa Wait Sprinkles are You Drunk??
mxxim.

He dropped the call..

So daddy is Angry at me Also Bear is angry At

me, whoa.

I'm never Drinking Again.

I jumped on bed too,I was tired and too Mortal.

.

It's Small but I'm Tired Guys,it is all I could Write.

I'm sorry,I'll write Tomorrow. I Love Y'all

.Goodnight .

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man.

.

Insert:26

.

Light Penetrated Through My Face, I Covered Myself With a Blanket,someone Removed the Blankets, still I'm sleeping coz it feels as if I slept for 15Minutes, Splashh Cold water With Ice.

I stood Up Shaking Already coz the Eyes Were very Cold.

Me: WHAT THE F(I Looked Up it was Daddy)
THE FUDGE!!

The Girls were busy Screaming I Held my Head
since it was very Painful.

Dady:here eat!

He Gave us All A Muffin and a Banana we ate it
shivering since we were wet! Really Dad!? What
a way to wake someone up.

We finished,he Gave Us Pills with Glasses Filled
with something Weird.

I smelled it, I wanted to vomit just by its smell.

Me: Dad this Eeuw.!!

Dad: You Drank vodka though it tastes bitter
now drink young Ladies I don't have time to play!

We drank daddy was forcing us to though. We
finished it!

Dad: Now Young ladies Shower now, there many
rooms in this House So better Go and shower
Now!

We went our Separate Ways.

I took a shower in one of the Spare Rooms. I

dried myself then Lotion with the lotions that were in that Bathroom I wrapped a Towel Around My Body!.

To tell you the Honest Truth I was Fresh! truly this Remedy For the Bhabhalazi Dad Did works!

I went out To my Room the Girls were dressing up. It was Very Hot Outside .

So I took out my undergarments wore them with a Light Denim Knee Dress. With my Yellow Sandles I brushed my Straight up.

I checked the time. It was 13:30pm.

wow.

Me:wow Guys I Feel fresh.

Esethu: Me too, no headache nothing

Yolanda: Mara last night was Lit Bra!

Me:Say that Again.

Mbali: I don't Remember Anything, I don't know how I arrived here!.

Esethu: Eish me too, I just know that I was in a Car.

Yolanda: You guys Vomited that's all I remember.

Me: I remember Asking Demoni by Sdudla Somdantso in JJ.

Us: Who putted Us here?

We laughed together

Voice: mhh nice!

I looked at the Door it Daddy!

Now sit on that couch.

We Quickly Sat Down.

Daddy: Where were you Yesterday?

Me: Uhm Daddy

Dad:Don't even think of lying to me okay!

Me: Okay Daddy, we went To Club sky Liner in Town,we Had Few Cocktails and Shots after the Show We went To Rands in Khayelitsha where We Drank Two Bottles of Vodka actually Three coz it was Sky Vodka,Absolute Vodka and Russian Bear. And we drank a Carry pack of Cider Each!

I looked Down Playing with My Fingers,I can't Tell Lies!

Dady: Why Princess? And I told y'all that I want

You here at 2am and You decided that I was Bluffing and You came at 3am.

Esethu: We're Sorry Daddy, please Forgive Us. We were Enjoying our time since we're finished with High School so we were kinda Celebrating.

Mbali: And Daddy We were Saying Goodbye to Ab since she's Going On a Holiday with You the Whole December.

Yolanda was Quiet.

Dad: Okay Fine, but Promise You won't Disobey Again.

Us: We promise Daddy.

Dad: Good now Lunch Is Served you can Go and Eat.

Us: okay Daddy.

We went Downstairs, everyone looked at Us.

Us: Afternoon.

Everyone: Afternoon.

The Twins AlwandeNkosi Were laughing.

Me: what's Funny?

They looked at me and shrugged their shoulders.

Me: I Guess it's not funny!

I ate My Food, it was Quiet in the Table no one Was Saying A thing.

After we finished.

I went upstairs, to check my phone. No missed calls, I checked my call log. I called Bear in the Morning!? And there 45 missed calls from him before I call. I wonder what did I say.

I called him 3 times it ranged unanswered. On the 5th call it went straight to Voicemail.

I took my phone then went downstairs.

Daddy I'm going with JJ to Drop the Girls at their Homes.

Daddy: Okay princess.

I kissed mommy and Aunty Prisca's Cheeks then went out with my Girls.

We went inside the Car.

Us: Heyy JJ

JJ: hey Ladies, mhh yesterday you girls were something else.

We laughed, he was already Driving.

Me: oh please don't remind us!

JJ: you made me clean and wash the Car.

Us: Sorry JJ.

We laughed,he was mocking us all the way. We dropped Yolanda and Mbali, we went to Constantia. One thing I noticed About JJ he's Quite a Fast Driver. I Called Bear Once Again and it Ranged unanswered. I called him three Times but still non.

Esethu went out JJ drove Away. When he was at the Corner I asked him to turn and Go back I need to Find out what did I Do.

Me: I'm Coming JJ okay!

JJ: Sure I'll wait for you.

I went inside the Security Guard let me in, I went inside without even Nocking.

Me: Brothers!

They all Looked At me then Came Running, I ran back to the Door, they Catch me I laughed. They tickling and kissing me and I'm Busy Laughing at

them till they stopped.

Me: Surely I'm Missed Yhoo.

Lwazi: You have No Idea.

Mivuyo: You're Far from us little one.

Me: And you will even Miss more!

Them: Why?

Me: I'm Going For a Training. And I'm Angry at You Mivuyo and Lwando.

Them: What did we do now?

Me: You didn't tell me You're Dating Now.

Luba: Deal with Them Likkle one!.

Me: I don't have Time For this!

I left them There,Bear's Door was half Open he was Busy On his Laptop. I took out my Phone and Called him. He just Look at his phone then Threw it on the Bed after Switching It Off.

Me: We don't answer each other's Call Now??

I Looked at him as I was standing at the Door Frame with my Arms Crossed.

Bear: You know I don't have time,if you don't

mind Leave! I have work to do Abongwe.

Me: I'm Abongwe Now,no More Sprinkles.

I chuckled Bitterly cold.

Me: You know what Suit Yourself Mr!

Him: I'm sorry Babe,it's just I that I wanted to be Angry at You But I can't After what You Said. I'm Sorry Babe babe but you made me Angry .

Me: it's Okay, I'm the One who is suppose to be Sorry I don't know what i Said,I feel Bad right now I'm Sorry!.

I was Now Crying, I have to stop being a Crybaby.

He quickly came to me,he closed the Door and Hugged me.

Bear: Don't worry babe, but I don't want you to Drink Alcohol if you don't Stop Trust me I will make You stop.

He said that with a Straight Face while wiping my tears

I smiled at him.

Me: I promise I won't Babe.

Bear: Better keep that Promise or else I will deal with you Accordingly.

Me: You would never harm me.

Bear: Yes I would never but I can make sure I don't have a Girlfriend that Drinks Alcohol.

Me: You Scaring me..

Bear: Don't be Scared now come Here, I missed you Babey!

We kissed, this Guy here can Surely Kiss his Icy Mint Lips Were cold And soft we kissed and He Pulled out!

Me: Really?

Bear: You're Making Danger here Young lady!
I laughed.

Bear: I Love You My Sprinkles!

Me: I Love You More Bhere.

We Hugged, and I looked Down playing with my fingers.

Bear: Sprinkles what's wrong? And don't You Dare lie to me!

He had a Very chilled and calm Face his hands were now in his pocket.

Me: I won't be available this Month, uhm Daddy is taking me for a Training.

Bear: Really?

He was so chilled.

Me: Yes!

Bear: That's nice, though I'm Going to miss You. Come here.

We kissed again he pulled out.

Bear: In other for your Training to be Fast, please try not to think about me and be Strong Sprinkles okay! I Love You and I Only Love You don't ever doubt That and I have to be strong for my woman, but I need you in new year's Eve. I want to start my New Year with you by my side.

Me: I'll make sure of that Bear!

If you know on that new year's Eve you popping the Cherry .

We kissed and we hugged like we're going to loose each other.

Me: Dad is going to kill me i Have to be at home.

Bear: I know come let me Let you out.

We went Downstairs I said goodbye To the Guys.

I got inside the Car, JJ Drove faster than I thought and I was At home in No Time.

I got inside the House. I went to the Fridge I Took out sliced Pineapples and mixed it with a Yoghurt.

Than Sat on high Chairs. Then Ate the Twins Got inside and I was Busy Browsing through my Instagram. I was still angry at these Two for Laughing where there was no need to.

Nkosi: Little One.

Me:.....

Nkosi: What's wrong Bongwe?

Me: Can You Just Leave Me Alone Bhuti.

I ate.

Lwande: You're still Angry for what happened Earlier?

Me: leave me alone you Nxa!

I threw the plate that i was Using In the Sink,I went out on my way out i bumped with daddy and I Passed Him then went to my room. I'm not angry it's just that I'm just worked up by this training. I took out my cell and called bear.

Bear: Are You dead?

Me:Yes, I wanted to invite you to my funeral.

Bear: I will come surely. So what did Scorpion kill you.

Me: He shot me in between my eyes!.

Bear: Yhoo what a Death.

Me: Say that Again.

We Laughed.

Me: I'm already Missing You Bhere.

Bear:I miss You you more, but Ironlady you have to be Strong so that you can come back to your Bear.

Me: Ironlady? wow. I will come back Mr.Bear okay.

Bear: Good, now I'm going to the warehouse with the Guys. You will meet Esethu Tomorrow in

your Father's Warehouse.

Me: I'm training with her?

Bear: Yes my Love.

Me: okay, I love you bye.

Bear: I love You more byee!

I drooped the call. I took my headphones the putted them in my ears the I closed my eyes,after a few minutes someone shook me lightly it was the Twin. Carrying Ice cream Tub with teaspoons. They gave me a spoon. I sat In the Middle.

Nkosi: Little One

Lwande: Bobo,I'm Sorry Likkle!

Me: it's fine Guys,I'm sorry for slashing out too.

Nkosi: No Biggies.

I chatted with big Brother and Sister. Laughing and Chatting. They are Absolute the Best.

.

#Unknown

.

.

I knocked in my Parent's Room.

I knew Dad was there since mom was in the Kitchen.

"Come in said A Bold Voice"

I Got inside the Room then Sat Next to him.

Me: Father.

Dad: Yes!

Me: Do you Remember the Man your Showed Me?

Father: Which One? Remember you're the only one who knows about my Business not even your Mother.

Me: Yeah I know. Michael.

Father: What about Michael ?

Me: His Best friend!

Father: Ngqiqo?

Me: Yes,him

Father: What About him?

Me: I just heard That Steven's Daughters are His!

Father: Stop beating around the Bushes wena!

Me: okay father, Ages Ago Ngqiqo Used to Date Steven's Wife, and Steven Was Lied to coz they said he impregnated the Girl but it was Ngqiqo since he was poor. So Steven Raised kids that were not his and That Wife was sleeping with Ngqiqo whilst she was Married I'm sure Steven found out now Ngqiqo is Staying with his Family now!

Father: mhh Good, we need to Deal with Ngqiqo and Michael once and for all.

Me: yes

Father: Does the Girls Have Boyfriends?

Me: Yes Alwande the older one have a Boyfriend and She's Pregnant carrying Twins and the Little Daddy's Princess Abongwe is Dating some weak Ass Niggah who is a Doctor.

Father: Why you saying she's Daddy's Little Princess?

Me: Because Dad, Ngqiqo Love her So Much.

Father: Mhh nice, that means I'll get my Boys To Kidnap her.

Me: They are Going to some Holiday they will be Back after December.

Father: That Gives Us a Chance To Plan More on kidnapping her Princess!

Me: Dad don't you think Ngqiqo will plant a Tracker in his Kids?

Father: That will Work Too, that's why we need To Plan A Very Big strategy to Make The Mighty Ngqiqo Fall.

Me: I'm with You all the Way Just Know that.

Father: Yeah I know, and thank You For the Information. You Never disappoint.

Me: I will never Disappoint you old man.

Father: Hawu! I'm not that Old Tshin.

Me: But still You're Old.

Father: Ndikukhabe unye ke.

I laughed.

Me: But on a Serious note I think I'm in this Gangster Issue Too much.

Father: Don't worry about that you won't die though.

Me: I'm strong I won't die easily. I'm a die Hard.

Father: Wena nah.

We laughed.

Voice: Dinner is Ready, I just knew it was Mom.

My phone Rang it was Bae.

Me: Father I'll Join Y'all Right now I need to answer This Call.

Father: Okay

He went Out and I answered

Me: MY Life..

Babe: My World.how are You Sthandwa?

Me: I'm Good My Love and You?

Babe: I'm Good Sthandwa,I'm Missing You.

Me: I'm Missing You More.

Babe: I'm seeing You Tomorrow?

Me: Yeah,I'll come And Visit. Look I have to be with the FAM right now. I'll call You Later before I sleep okay Babe?

Babe: Okay Babe as long I'll see You Tomorrow.
If You don't Call I'll Call.

Me: I Promise you I will Call don't worry okay.

Babe: Okay, I love You Sthandwa Sam.

Me: I Love You Way More Sthandwa Sam.

I dropped the Call. The Looked at my Cell.

I hate it when I Betray the One That I Love And
Loves Me but Family Is Everything. Blood is
Thicker than Water!

.

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man.

Insert: 27

.

.

#Sprinkles

.

It's been 3 Weeks now Training, it was Very Hard

I was Training With Esethu. We were Now staying in Dad's Warehouse with his Crew Members They Are Nice and they Are Training Everyday and some Are Recruited,so they are Training with Us,but our Training is Much More Difficult With others We are Trained by 3 Guys. Genaro, Ricardo and Marcelo.

Genaro Is Training us In how to drive a Car,how Fast you Can Drive. Ricardo is one heartless Bustard who made our lives a living hell on the First Day,he's training us on how to Fight and Marcelo the Nicest in the Three but when we're Training he's bitter he Teaches us how to Use Guns,Knives and Other Tools to Torture People.And Dad Lies about Letting us Enjoy Our Big Days, 16 passed He didn't Even Call. He doesn't Even Check Up on us but we were used to the Place,but I want to be With Bear on the New Year's Eve. Speaking About him Ricardo Said Fuck feelings And Emotions I mustn't think about Bear,and it works Coz I'm Concentrating More.

Ricardo: That's it for Today!

Me: Whoops yay!.

I said that sitting on the floor Drinking my Water.

Ricardo: Damn look at my Face, it's swollen you gave me mean punches there!

I laughed.

Me: Remember the First Days Mr, it's a Revenge.

He laughed at least his loosening up.

Esethu: Let's Go and take shower so that We can join the others!

We went to our room, I took a shower dried myself, I lotion then wore my undergarments I looked at myself in the mirror Damn, I'm Fit I see few Packs there!

I smiled,I wore my Trackpants with a T-shirt and my Nike Kicks!

I went Downstairs to the Others Esethu Was there.

Me: Heita.

Everyone: Awe!

Mercelo: You Look Happy!.

Me: I must Say I'm Enjoying being Here!

Mercelo: You didn't even want to Talk to Us
Remember!

We laughed.

Spha(Crew Member): She Didn't even Eat out
Food,she wanted All The Fancy Food she's used
To.

I chuckled

Me: But Guys who Eat Bread and Peanut butter
and water For Breakfast?

Esethu: Dry Rice and Cabbage for Dinner.

Them: Us.

We laughed.

Me: I must Say I'm enjoying now.

Esethu: Yeah,it Reminds me Back in the
Orphanage.

We chilled and talked it was Fun to have Many
People Who are not Your Family By Blood but
treats You Like One. Mercelo Received a call. He
usually Receives Such Call When We're dining.

He came Back All Smiles.

Me: I'm sure a Pussy Is On its Way!.

Marcelo: Fuck You!

He Threw an Apple my Way but I catch it an Eat It.

Mercelo:There People who Are Going.

Me: Yaaay.

I just Had to suck it up, some come and Go to Jozi,Durban Eastern Cape. It was Something that I knew Some are Leaving.

I continue Eating my Food.

Maercelo: You and Esethu Are Going Back,A Car is waiting for you outside.

I choked On my Food,u quickly Drank My water!

Me&Esethu: Say What?

Ricardo: You're Going Home!!

He exclaimed.

Me: Party Pooper!

He chuckled.

I Left my Food.

Me: So we're Not Coming Back?

Marcelo: You're Going Just for the Christmas Tomorrow and You're coming Back on the 26 Early in the Morning and we will do some Missions With You for 3days and on the 29 you'll be Going Home For Good..

I went to Marcelo and Hugged him and kissed his cheek.

Me:you're a sweetheart.

Marcelo: I'll miss You though.

Me: It's not Goodbye yet,so don't be Said.

Mercelo: Yeah JJ is waiting outside.

Esethu: You Know JJ?.

Marcelo: Yeah,he was Trained by Genaro!

Me: Mhh that's why drives Fast, uhm Speaking of Genaro say Goodbye to him neh.

Marcelo: Cool.

Us: Byee Guys.

Them: Byee!

We exited the Warehouse Happy we got inside the Car.

Us: Heyy JJ

JJ: Hey Yous,you Look Strong. How was Ricardo On You?

Me: Please let's not Talk about That Okay!

We laughed.

We arrived in Constantia To drop Esethu But I knew I will Pop by and Greet.

JJ waited Outside.

We went inside and the Guys Were Drinking Alcohol Chilling.

Us: Goes who's Home!

Guys: Sister!

The Guys Came Running an Hugged Us. Ber Was Just Standing There Smiling.

I went to him an hugged Him.

Bear: Damn Babe You More Fit,Now You Look Sexy My Love Damn.

I blushed, then Kissed Him. Gosh I miss These So Soft icy Cold minty Lips but now they had a Taste of Alcohol.

I pulled out and looked at him.okay he's Skinny!

Me: Bear What Happened? You Skinny you know,what's Wrong?

Bear: Nothing Sprinkles it's Just that I was Missing You!

Me: Ohh,You motivated me not to miss You while you're Busy Missing me Here!

Bear: I did my Training and I'm Strong I have Rights To miss You.

Me: Just For only 3 Weeks, You're skinny I have an Effect in you mos!

Bear: Hay ungakulinge Baseleke Apha Mhomho.

Me: mxxm. Come here.

We kissed again.

Voice: Hay noba Asikho Apha Kaloku.

It Was Luba, we laughed.

Me: Guys I'll see you tomorrow I must leave. By the way when last did you see your Girlfriends?

Luba: Viwe was here Yesterday.

Lwando: I last Saw mbali 2 weeks back! She was

in Eastern Cape!

Mivuyo: me too it's been a long time without Yolanda.

Me: mhh okay, I must leave. I have to call them today. I'm sure they are angry at me!

Guys: Bye!

I hugged bear and kissed him a little then went out.

I bumped to someone at the door. It was Mbali. She frowned when she saw me. Yolanda Smiled.

Yolanda: Chomiie!

We hugged. I looked and mbali.

She crossed her Arms.

Me: oh my Drama Queen come here.

She came I Hugged Her.

Mbali: I missed You Best friend!

Me: I miss You Too.

Mbali: So How Was Your Holiday!?

Me: Holiday?

Mbali: Didn't you go to some "Holiday" Nah?

Me: Oh yeah Holiday, it was Nice.

Mbali: Really?

She raised her Eyebrows

Me: Yeah it was Nice.

Mbali: And You Didn't Call.

Yolanda: Let Alone Come Through nge16 Since She promised.

Me: Girls I'm Sorry Okay! I'll call You Guys I need To Home,Daddy will be worried.

I quickly Ran to the Car.

Me: Whooooa.

I let a Huge Sigh,I felt Suffocated There for a Minute.

JJ: you okay?

Me: I hate to Lie to My Friends You know!

JJ: They will be Strong,just know in this World you just Don't Trust Easily. Check where their Loyalty Lies before Trusting Anyone. Even Your Friends My dear.

Me: But they are Best friends, we've been

friends since we started High school.

JJ: Now things Changed, Your dad is A Gangster surely it's something they can say to Anyone,or Police when you guys fight. Kalok Nina Girls nineDrama niYaphambana.

I laughed at how he's Speaking Xhosa coz he has an Italian Accent.

Me: True, So how did you Meet Dad? Coz I'm sure You're not from here in South Africa.

JJ: I meet Your Dad and Brother in Italy. My Dad was Abusing me since I was out of Wedlock and he was my Step Father. So I helped your Dad when He was Fighting My Dad,I had to kill my Step dad you Know. So he Recruited me. That's how I Trained but I was weak and not much of a Fighter but I'm a Better Driver and The Most Fastest Driver and I can Hack. I'm one of your Father's Loyal Guys.

Me: Mhh nice to know You JJ.

JJ: Like Wise Ma'am.

We're already inside the Yard.

It's Christmas Eve The House Is Nicely

Decorated,I Got inside The House without Knocking.

Me: I'm HOME!!

Everyone Screamed,wow Alwande is Huge her Belly is Big Too she's even Ugly.

She Came and Hugged me what a Weird Hug coz her Belly Was Blocking my way.

I hugged mom and Aunty Prisca was here too. So I Gave her a Hug Too, Nkosi too,uncle and Daddy.

Dad: Princess I'm Sorry!

Me: No it's Fine Daddy I was Angry At that time not Anymore Daddy dearest.

Daddy: Thanks Sweetheart.

I saw the Dining Table full of Food. Mhh when Last did i ate Nice mouthwatering Food.

Me: Food,thank God.

They Laughed I'm sure they knew I wasn't Eating Like This.

So I quickly went to the Table I sat and Dished out for myself since they were already Eating.

They Joined me too.

Me: whoa Alwande you're Big,no Not Big you Huge Baby Girl I leave only for 3 weeks and You're like this?

everyone. buried their hands On their Faces I knew Trouble in Paradise.

Alwande just Cried Really?

Me: No no Sister, I meant to say uhm,You Look Good i Love the new look you Look Beautiful.

Lwande: Oh sister Dearest,Thank you my Darling. I Smiled the Fam Sighed.

We Ate while Chatting here And there, I was tired Mna and The Family was enjoying themselves, Mom and Aunt Prisca Drinking Wine and Dad,Uncle and Nkosi ndrinking Whiskey. alwande Drinking Juice with Me.

Me: Family I'm Tired I'm Going To sleep.

Dad: Okay princess.

I went to Bed, I Took another shower then wore my PJs it's been a Long time.

I took My Cell phone then called Yolanda First.

Yolanda: What?

Me: Hawu Chomiie It's Me.

Yolanda: Oh Friend I didn't know it was You,I'm Busy Okay chat later.

Me: Okay!

She dropped the Call.

O-K-A-Y.

I called the Drama Queen.

She Answered.

Mbali: Bestie

Me: My Love, Look I'm sorry I didn't mean not to call. I was Busy and Daddy didn't want us to use Cell phone.

Mbali: It's Fine Bestie I'm Cool,I was Just angry and You have to Pay though.

Me: Tomorrow I will.

Mbali: No that's My friend.

I smiled Over the Phone.

Mbali: Okay now Just Stop Smiling.

Me: How do You Know I'm Smiling?

Mbali: You don't like it when we fight so I knew that you're happy and smiling that I'm Okay!

Me: You know Me Too Much Best friend. I Love You Pineapple Okay.

Mbali: I Love You More Watermelon.

I smiled.

Mbali: Now Stop Smiling,I'll see you tomorrow Bye!

Me: Byee!

I Dropped the Call smiling. My Friends are For keeps.

I called bear after That.

He answered.

Bear: My Sprinkles. missing Me Already?

Me: Yes,I Miss You. Are You still Drinking?

Bear: Yeah, we Going To Sky Now. We're on Our Way there.

Me: Mhh,I hope you're Not Driving Luthando.

Bear: Geez Chill Sprinkles Mivuyo is Driving,I'm riding with Him.

Me: Oh okay enjoy Babe but please Go home Alone No Fucking Bitches.

Bear: I won't ever do that Mistake Again Trust Me. And I'm here to have Fun.

Me: Oh OK my Love please Behave.

Bear: I'll behave Sprinkles don't worry,remember I'm going With your Brothers.

Someone laughed I'm sure it's Mivuyo.

Me: Good Then, But on New Year's Eve I have a Very Big Surprise for You.

Bear: A Surprise?

Me: Yes my love, no Enjoy okay. I love You Bhere Lam.

Bear: I Love You way More My Sprinkles.

I Dropped the Call. I love My Man.

I putted my phone on Charger.

I slept Right after That

.

.

I woke up in the Morning it was 4am. I usually

wake up at 3am or 4am back in the Warehouse it depends on Ricardo's Mood. So I woke up early today and there was no noise so I'm sure I woke up early. So I wore my Nike Training Short and a Sport Bra I went to the Gym Underground. I trained for 2Hours. I'm getting used on training. After that I'm sure dad and Nkosi are Tired of last night's Drinking coz they always work out. After I was done I went to my Room,I made my Bed then Went to take a Bath. I took a 25 Minutes Bath after that I dried myself the lotion I wrapped a Towel around my Body then went to my Closet to look for something to wear I took out a Nice Yellow dress I bought when Daddy gave me his Card. I Ironed the Dress the wore my undergarments the wore the Dress it was a Nice Summer Dress a Linen Yellow Umbrella like Dress. I wore my White Sandals. I had my Own Hair I removed the Straight up so I took my 22" inch Peruvian Wig that I bought at Exclusive virgin Hair.

I did My Face then Putted a Leo matte Lipstick then went Downstairs, it was Now 7am. So I decided to Make Breakfast and that's one thing

I'm Good at,I make nice Scrumptious and Mouthwatering Breakfast. After doing It. I Set the Table With the Full Breakfast, when I was About to Go Upstairs to Wake the Family. They were all Making their way Downstairs.

Me: I was About to Go and wake y'all.

Dady: And we went to your Room we didn't Found You.

Me: I woke Up early.

Nkosi: Still in the Training Spirit.

We Laughed.

Me: Merry Christmas Family I Love You All.

Them: Merry Christmas.

We hugged and share a few Kisses.

Me: I've Prepared a Nice Breakfast.

Mom: Whoa The Best Breakfast on A Christmas.

Aunty: How do you know it's the Best Breakfast.

Alwande: Come and Taste it you will see.

Uncle: I want to Taste this Breakfast.

We sat Down.

Dad: It looks Promising in my Eyes.

Me: You'll have to Taste it first

Alwande:Masityeni Kalok.

Me: we will have to Pray First let's Close our Eyes.

They closed their Eyes and I did.

Me: My God my Father,we Thank You for Giving Us This Day,we're Truly Blessed to have This Day ,Father Please Bless this Food that we're About to Eat and Water that we're about to Drink.

Please Bless those who doesn't Have this food my Lord and keep Blessing Us. Amen!

Them: Amen.

We started Eating The Breakfast.

They Were Complimenting Me,They kept On having Seconds I don't wanna Talk About her, she Ate The Most.

So the Mans of the House went to wash the Dishes.

Me: I'm coming right now!

I went upstairs to check my phone and I has

missed Calls from Bear, Yolanda and Mbali.

So I Called Mbali first.

She answered.

Mbali: Why you didn't Answer My Calls.

Me: Sorry mnge I was eating Breakfast.

Mbali: Okay, Merry Christmas Watermelon I love You.

Me: Merry Christmas to You Too Pineapple you Know I dig you Loads.

Mbali: Okay I'll see You at your House for A Lunch

Me: Okay My Friend.

I dropped the Call.

I called Yolanda.

Yolanda: Friend I called you didn't Answer! Are we still Meeting at your House for Lunch?

Me: Yes Friend.

Yolanda: Okay I'll be there.

Me: Alright friend Merry Christmas.

Yolanda: Same to you Babe.

She Dropped the Call.

I called Bear she Answered.

Bear: Sprinkles My Love.

Me: Bhere,Merry Christmas My Love I Heart You So Much.

Bear: Merry Christmas to you too Wifey. I can't wait to see You In the Afternoon.

Me: Afternoon?

Bear: Yeah, Your Father invited Us

Me: Mhh yho it will be A Full House.

Bear: Lol, what are You trying To Say?

Me: No Babe that's Not what I mean my Friends are Coming here Aunty prisca's Kids Are Coming y'all are Coming Lwande's Baby daddy is Coming also Viwe that's Why I'm saying it will be a Full house.

Bear: Mhh Okay!

Me: Look babe i Have To go and help downstairs.

Bear: Okay.

I dropped the Call.

I went downstairs Granny Vanessa Was here Helping Us With Cooking Dady,uncle and Nkosi we Braaing meat Outside.

It was Nice and I Was Indulging with my Wine next To me not Aiming To get Drunk Coz I have a Mission Tomorrow. So we were Done. I went to Change The Dress to Wear A White Bandage Dress since the Dress Code is Denim and White.

I wore my White With yellow Stripes Block Heel and a White Bandage Dress I fixed my Wig and my Face. I was looking Good.

Aunt's Kids Came And You Know What? Amanda The Gynecologist Is My Cousin she's Aunt's First Born and Siviwe she's 16 years Old. Amanda is 23 Years Old. They have only two Daughters . Viwe came Too she was looking Good Brother Luba Is Treating Her Good, Yolanda and Mbali were here Too,The Guys Arrives and Bear Was looking all kinds Of Hot and Esethu Was with her Daughter Linamandla. Melusi Alwande's Baby Daddy was Here.

Everything went well and we enjoyed it was the First Christmas I'm Having with people whom I

Love, steven Loved to go to Eastern Cape for this December Holidays and I would just Go to Mbali's House just to eat nice Food.so this was the First happy Joyful Christmas I've ever Had. Thank You Lord.

We were Drinking Now and I wasn't Drinking alcohol I just had Juice. So there was knock a Delivery Guy got in.

Guy: hello everyone.

Us: Hello.

Guy: Is Nompumelelo Williams Here by any chance?

Mom: It's me.

Guy: Okay Sign here.

Mom signed and she was Given a Brown big Envelope. She opened it after 5 Minutes of Reading And paging.

She smiled.

Mom: Finally I am a Free woman. I'm officially Divorced. Everything is okay now!

We were happy for her, Shem my mom was over

the moon.

It was getting Dark now, and people were having more fun.

It was very weird For me and Esethu to not Drink,but I can't sabotage a Mission No I want to be fully back at home.

So dad said we should Go to the Rooftop we went there it was nicely Decorated. After a few minuted a Helicopter was Flying through but something Caughted my Eye. oh gosh I can't Believe My Eyes. I was Smiling.

"Will you Marry Me Mpumie"

Written with Black Bold Font in the White Cloth,at the Back of the Helicopter. Everyone Gaspd and We turned And when we Looked At Mom. Dad Was on his knee with a Small Black Box.

Dad: I've always Waited for this Day that I get on my Knees, I've waited For Too Long since we were still in high School. Nompumelelo Vantu will Please make me The Happiest Man On The Planet Earth and Marry me,be My Wife!!

"Yes yes, yes" we were Chanting Yes! Mom was Crying and Smiling at the Same Time.

Mom: Yes,I Will Marry You Ngqiqo Stephans.

We Cheered and Clapped Hands for Them. I'm so Happy for my Mommy Alwande was Crying Too,Thank God Melusi Is Here to deal with his Baby Momma.

.

We were having Glasses Filled With Champagne.

Uncle: To Mpumie and Ngqiqo.

Us: To Mpumie and Ngqiqo.

.

#Mpumi_and_ngqiqo

#Sprinkles_Abongwe

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

Insert: 28

.

.

This Was the Best Christmas Lunch and Dinner Everyone . Later People Left Only the Family Was Left,Mbali wanted Us To go to Rands But We couldn't,and She was Sad Shame Choma'm. We went to Sleep! And I Was Tired, I just Slept wearing My PJs.

.

I was Woken Up by a Siren,Gosh How Come I'm at the warehouse when I slept at Home in my Home.

I stood Up so I Quickly went to the Shower, then i Wore my Sport Bra and a Small Thigh Shorts And Kicks. Wig Off I Tied my Hair into A Neat Bun. Then Ran To the Ground,Trust me This Warehouse is Huge it takes 15 Minutes to go to the Ground. I ran There For Like 5 Minutes and I was Early coz there was Only Ricardo,Genaro and Marcelo.

Me: Morning Guys!

Them:Morning.

Marcelo: You early you missed Us.

Me: Hello No!

Ricardo: Just Admit.

Me: Just Shut up You!

Marcelo: Whoo.

Me: Genaro let's Go for A Run.

Genaro: Sure.

Genaro is the Most Quiet One, And he Doesn't Talk That Much.

So we went And Ran around the Ground,we Did Some Training and Others were coming Getting Extra Laps an Training For Being Late. It's Already 3am for Pete's sake. We trained and it was 7am.

We were done but Esethu and Others were Being Punished.

Who I was Tired from 3am till 7am you're Training.

I went to take A Shower then wore a Sport Bra and A Black Sweatpants and some Kicks.

I went Downstairs to the Table,there was

Breakfast.

The Crew Was There.

Blade: How Your Christmas, Esethu Told Us that it was the Best.

Me: She's Right It was the Best Ever, I've never had a Nice Christmas just Like In Years So Yeah it was The Best.

Esethu: And The Best part Was When Your Daddy Proposed Yho that Was thee Best Shem he's So Romantic That One!

Me: I'm Happy that My Mother Is Happy You Know!

Marcelo: Yeah you Have To be Be Happy,Your Parents Are Going To be Married Soon.

Me: Yeah.

We ate our Breakfast chatting here And there, now it was Time to Go to the Field for Cars. We went there and Trained with Genaro and I was Good Now, I can Speed Drive Fast.

And we went to Train With Ricardo Too And it was A Real Fight but I didn't Give Him Chance to

beat Me Coz I was Damn Good. also Esethu was Now.

It was Now Late I was Resting in My Room we we heard And intercom Saying we Must All Gather in the Basement.

I walked my Lazy Ass There Coz I was Drained and Tired.

We were Now All there. Ricardo Spoke

Ricardo: Evening everyone, You know We had A Mission Right? But there's a Twist Now!

He Said That Part Smirking nx this Guy

Crew: What?

Ricardo: Yes, and I won't Play with y'all. So as I was Saying there's A Twist the Old Crew the One That was Already Here will not Go to Any Mission. Only the New ones Will Go.

Okay we don't Know Anything we were Just Training And There's only 15 New People And We've never been in any Mission the old crew would've Helped Us. But neh this Guy is Really Testing Us.

Ricardo: You will be in Three Teams,5 Each Team. And you will Go to different Missions. Another team will go to their Time and another team will Have Their Mission same Goes to Another Team. In these Three Days You will Rotate Changing The Missions,after You All proved Yourself You'll Be Able To Leave this Place. Now Marcelo will Tell Y'all about The team and Mission.

I was Really Disappointed I don't Know Why but I have to Leave This Place No Matter What!

Marcelo: Evening,uhm
Ab,Esethu,Yoli,Kat&Zamani You're a Team.
Vuyo,Sma,One,Busi&Robert You're A Team.
Lastly Siya,Ivo,Zinzi,Mandla&Luzuko you're a Team.

Okay Nice Teams. But we have only One Guy But Zamani Is Good So I can't Say No to that,and he's Silent and The Ladies are Good they have no Attitude so I'm Happy With My Team.

Marcelo: Okay The First Team Is A the Second B and the Last One Is C. So Team A today is Going To the Forest,Team B will be Bombing 4 ATM's

and Team C will Go and Steal Diamonds in Our Rival's Warehouse. Are We Good? Now I'm Giving you 10 minutes to go and Change to All Black. You dismiss.

We went out Separate Ways I Quickly took A 3 Minutes Shower and I was Done I Quickly wore My Black Skinny Jean Black Long Sleeved Bodysuit with Black Leather Jacket and Black Military Boots. I tied My Hair into a Neat Bun then wore my Black Beanie.

Then went to the Basement. Others were Gathered there and Others Came we were 15.

Marcelo: Team A Go to Ricardo it's His Mission, Team B Go to Genaro it's his Mission and Team C Come To me.

We went to Ricardo. Then Ricardo took us outside into the Car, we got inside a this Car the Ricardo Drove for like One Hour. Then stood in front of this Forest.

Ricardo: Okay Guys, you'll Go there and Find the Way out. I'll be waiting at the Other Gate for You, all you need To do is yo fight with the Things that in front Of you.

Esethu: Things In front of Us?

Ricardo: Animals.

Us:What??

Ricardo: I trained y'all to Fight so that what you will be doing but No Guns!

Me: The Fuck?! No Guns Ricardo Do You want us to be Dead huh? Hay don't Fuck with us!

Zamani: Ricardo We're not Leaving this Car Without Guns.

Us: Yeah.

Ricardo: Then you will Train for Another month until you're Ready for this Mission!

Us:What?

Ricardo: Yeah, coz if I Give Y'all Guns they will make a Sound and I can't give you Silencer's you here to find a way out not to shoot, you have a Mission where you will shoot so here we're only fighting and Using Knives, swords and other tools just for y'all if you see An Animal Across Your Way!

Us: mhhhh okay.

Ricardo: Cool here are the tools.

He Gave us the Tools, and we separated the Tools.

Ricardo: Now all you need to Do is to work as a Team, Team work is Very Important, you Must Come out of this Forest As this 5 whether someone is dead or not you must come Back Safely.

We Nodded.

Ricardo: Lastly we you enter the Gates you'll see three paths, you must take the one in the Middle, make sure you don't make a noise don't leave the route till you Arrive and I will be waiting in the other Side. It's a 30 minutes walk and you won't Take 30 Minutes so you can All go out, and here is only one Flashlight but it's Dim. So Go now.

We went out of the Car.

Zamani: I'll be in front,Guys Let's nail this Mission and Fight, Marcelo thought us to Use Knives and other Tools and Ricardo Thought us to Fight no who's in?

Us: We in!

Zamani: Good let's Go.

We Got inside the Gate Zamanu Flash lighted.
We saw the Paths and Took the Middle One. We
walked and nothing was On our Way! We Kept
on Walking when Zamin Stopped.

Me: What Now Zamani.

Bears Gosh,okay there were Three bears
Sleeping but as soon as They heard Foot walks
they Looked at us they Had Green Eyes.

Esethu: it's now or Never let's Do this Thing.

We took out our tools.

We fought roughly with the Bears,and the was
Blood all over they Overpowered Us but still we
Fought one thing they were Doing to Us was
Hitting us to the Ground. I took out a Sword the
Deepened it in the stomach coz I don't kbow
where is the Heart. We stabbed it and it made
weird sound.it fell.

Zamani was Fighting all Alone I was Fighting
with Kat and Yoli and Esethu.

Me: Kat go and Help the Ladies I'll help Zamani.

We helped each other till all Of them Were Down.

Zamani: Guys let's Run coz these bears were Making a Noise.

We ran Holding each other,we were now near the Gate coz we Saw it and it was like 7Minutes Away.

When we were Running we heard Huffling Sounds and Big earth Shaking Stomps we looked Back so many Wolves. God Take me Now!

We tried To Run but here they were Surrounding Us,we were in the Middle.

Kat: Oh hell No we're Dying here.

Esethu: And We are near the Gate.

Me: Okay Guys,here's the Plan let's fight to make a Way to Run and Sprint okay.

Them: Okay.

We took our Swords and Knives.

We Fought. And I was Fighting I felt something Warm in My Left Arm God my skin was revealed there was a Deep hole in my Arm and i was in

Pain.

Zamani Shouted.

Zamani: Guys let's Run there's A way.

We all Ran To the Gate.

Voice: Abongwe!!

I looked Back it was Sethu oh hell no I ran Back
She was underneath the wolf.

The Other Wolves came to me.

"oh God Please Save me Here,I'm too Young To
Die not on Animals God Please" that was My
Prayer out of nowhere there was A Big Wolf that
Jumped in front Of me and the Wolves Bowed
Leaving Me and Esethu. This wolf had Blue
Shining Eyes, it Liked my Arm.

Then it made That Howling Sounds!

Then The others went Away it just Disappeared
out of nowhere! I looked Sethu who was
Shocked.

Me: Let's Run Sethu

We ran and the Others were coming our way

Me: Let's all turn and Leave.

We Ran Even though Kat and Sethu were Limping.

We saw the Gate then went out,Ricardo Smiled as he Saw All of us. We got inside the Car.

Ricardo: You Guys Took 3Hours.

Us: What?

Ricardo: Yeah.

He drove and it was Quiet all the way to the warehouse.

We arrives and other teams were already there, counting money and Diamonds. When they saw us they Were very Shocked.

Marcelo: To the medical Room Immediately.

We went there to look at us we filled with Blood, we were taken care even my Deep hole Scar! I don't know why that wolf licked me!.

I went to my Room, I took a shower the wore shorts and a vest with push ins.

I was hungry at it was 01:45am.

We were now Eating!

Others asked about our mission and we were

not Allowed to tell them, Judging by their Looks they are Scared of this Mission.

We went to sleep.

.

I was not woken up by A Siren today when I checked the Time it was 13:50pm. So there's no training today yay I'm happy u went to take a shower, I removed the bandage but there was no scar what the Hell?

I took a shower I wore my sweatpants and a T-shirt with kicks. I went downstairs others were eating Lunch I joined the.

Ricardo: Abongwe where is your Bandage?

Me: I bandage for what?

Ricardo: You didn't get hurt Yesterday?

I showed him My arm and he was Shocked, others were shocked too coz they knew a wolf peeled out my skin and now my skin is perfectly fine.

Marcelo: Hawu what Happened?

Did Marcelo Said "Hawu"

We laughed, everyone laughed but he quickly changed his facial expression he was serious he gave us all a fright.

We chatted and it was late already and we went to the bombing ATM mission it was easy and our driving skills were required since the 5 of us were driving and the police after us but we managed to dodge them. We were the first ones to come back. That was an easy mission. The others from the diamonds came also they were a little injured. After a few hours the ones that went to the forest were here they were badly injured and only 1 passed away it was a girl she died in the mission. They were quickly attended.

We ate and went to sleep. Today is the 28th the last day and last mission.

I went to train with the old crew in the morning since we had a choice if you don't want to train you don't but I went there to train with them after 3 hours of training I went to my room I took a bath this time. After an hour bathing and the water was cold. I wore shorts with vest and push ins. Then went to join the others for lunch.

Zinzi From Team C Talked.

Zinzi: Guys I'm scared Of this Mission Today?
What if I don't make it like Busi?

Me: Don't be Scared My dear it will all Be Fine

Mandla: You Guys Came Back as Team But the
Others Lost 1 Member of the Team,they were
badly injured we have Rights To be Scared.

Zamani: No Bro,all you need to do is to work as
A Team all will be well.

We finished our meal,I decided to join those who
wash the Dishes then I went to wash the Dishes.
After that I went to my room to take a Nap.

I was woken up by a Knock at the Door,and I
Checked the Time it was 8 I knew by 9 we're
Going to a Mission.

I went to take a Shower after that I wore My
Black Pantyhose, Black Leather Skirt and Black
Polo neck and Black Military Boots. I made my
hair a Nice Ponytail.

Then went out to the Others.

Zamani: whoo you look Hot sister

Me: Thanks Brother.

Yes, as Team A we treat Each Other as a Family. The Others Came you could see Team C is Scared Shem, they have to be Strong!

We went our Separate ways, Marcelo Was Driving we arrived at This Warehouse it was Not that Big, but it was Just Average.

Marcelo: Okay Team, I'll Disconnect all the Cameras of this Warehouse for An Hour, and the Diamonds are in the boss's Office at the Safe and The Pin is 287961. All you need to do is to kill Anyone that's in front of Your way Are we clear.

Us: Yeah.

Marcelo: Make me Proud Team.

We went out. We made Kat as our Best Sniper. Since she's the Best. I must Say in 10 Minutes time She was Done With every Guard that was Outside. We went inside, I was with Yoli and Esethu was With Zamani and Kat was On top and How did She Climbed? I don't know we went our Separate ways. We found Guys Drinking

Some Whiskey Playing Cards. We were only Shooting in between their Eyes,that's our Warehouse Mark.

Zamani: Abongwe we're Covering You just Go to the Office and take the Staff.

Me: Okay Cool.

They covered me and I went inside the Office then I saw A Safe really? Is this Boss Stupid to not hide Hus Safe I didn't have to Look for a Safe as Soon as I got inside my Eyes Landed on it. I punched the Password it opened. I Took all the Diamonds And Money that Was there. When I was about to Go out something Caught my Eye. I looked at this Frame I couldn't Believe what I Saw! What the Fudge? oh My God this Ain't what I see.

Voice: Ab Did you not find the..what the Fuck?

I looked at the Door It was Esethu Looking At the Portrait too.

Esethu: Is this..

Before she could Continue.

Me: Yes!

Tears were streaming down My Face.

Voice: Guys We have 2 minutes to get out of here.

I quickly wiped my tears,then ran out with Esethu. We went outside The others were waiting For Us. We got inside the Car. Marcelo Drove the Car.

Esethu: You okay?

Me: Yeah I am.

Truly Speaking I'm not but I will deal with this Later.

We arrived at the Warehouse we gave away the Diamonds and Money,the Others Arrived also Team C Came they were Badly injured but they were 5 No one Died.

We ate,I wasn't in the mood to eat but I wanted to Avoid the "are You Okay/what's wrong" Questions.

After eating I went to my Room.

I slept and I was Okay!

In the Morning I forgot about what I saw in that warehouse. I went to Train with the Crew after

Training I went for Breakfast. It was a Nice Breakfast the Table was Full of Food, we ate in a Very Joyful manner I'm going to Miss this Place.

I went to my Room I packed my Clothes and took out the Dress I'll be wearing. I took a Bath a soothing one, after an hour of that. I cleaned the bathtub. Then dried myself lotion I wore my Undergarments then cleaned the room. It was spotless I wore my Dungaree Denim Dress with Yellow Sandals I wore my Peruvian Wig I fixed My Face and topped all the look with Purple Matte Lipstick. I'm leaving Kaloku I have to be On point.

I left my Bag, then went to the Others, Esethu was There she had her Wig too she was Wearing a White Dress with Red sandals and Red lipstick she was Beautiful. The others were not leaving Today. It was only me and Esethu who were leaving.

Marcelo: Can we have A speech from someone who worked with Them?

We were all in the Basement with the Older crew.

Zamani stood Up.

Zamani: Hello everyone, Today it's a Very Sad Day For Team A today, We always worked Together, Esethy Doesn't Like To talk but when she Talks she Talks Non stop (we Laughed). I will Miss Them as I'm missing them Now, Abongwe is the Most Talkative in the Team she's the Boss Herself. She has Leadership skills I'm Glad that we met Both of you and the Boss's Daughter and worked with her. This is the Great Experience in my Life thank You ladies for making it the Best. We hugged one Another.

Genaro: You know I'm not much of a Talker but all I can Say is that you both are Fast learners it was an Honor to Meet you. Here's the gift of training with Me!

He took out Two Small Boxes and gave The Yellow one to me and Red To Esethu.

genaro: Don't open It now!

We nodded.

Ricardo: Ladies, The first week of Training you gave Me a Hard Time Throwing tantrums at me but as days passed by you were excelling and

you started to Beat me Now,all I Can Say is that Training With you Was the best I wish you well in life here is Your Gift.

We Clapped Hands. He handed us Necklaces with a Ruby. wow. We putted them on.

Ricardo: Never take them off.

We nodded.

Marcelo: First of all I'll miss You,You brought Fun in this Warehouse I've never Smile to anyone but the two of you came and gave me Joy and I smile. You made me forget about all My Worries. I'm Sad but I know I'll see you here and There. May you enjoy Your Life. Here is gift From me.

He handed us two Pistols, they were Silver and Gold so Small. We smiled.

Me: Thank You so Much to everyone here,I'll miss Y'all crazy Asses(everyone Laughed) it was a Great 4weeks of my Life. Thank You Guys.

Esethu: I have no words but all I can Say is Thank You so much. I will Miss You and we will come And Visit Y'all.

Me&sethu: we love You all.

We smiled and hugged Others.

Then I went to my room took my Bag and esethu
Came with her Bag.

We went Outside.

Genaro: Now you can Open the Boxes.

I opened and found Car keys.

We looked at Each Smiling.

Us: Where Are The Cars?

Marcelo and Ricardo Removed some Cover from
the Cars.

Oh My God supreme Ferrari In front of us with
Four Pipes! Okay is this A Joke. There was a Red
and Yellow. I knew the Yellow one is mine. We
ran to Genaro and Hugged him.

Us: Thank You Genaro.

He smiled at us.

Genaro: Now Leave This Place!

We laughed.

They all got inside leaving Us outside.

Esethu: where to from here?

Me: I'm Craving For Spur Ribs. Let's go To Century city!

Sethu: Sure okay.

I got inside my car putted the bag at the back the Drove To century city I didn't know where we are so I opened my GPS system. It was directing me to Century Sethu was behind me. We arrived at century we parked.

Then went inside,we went to spur.

We were eating.

Sethu: So what will you Do about the thing?

Me: Which thing now?

Sethu: The one in the Warehouse.

Me: I will Tell Daddy.

Sethu: Remember when I said trust no one?

Me: Thank You so Much Skwiza otherwise I would've been Doomed.

Sethu: No problem babes just don't Trust easily okay.

Me: Yeah okay.

We finished eating, then played the Bill with some of the money that we got from the warehouse.

We drove separate ways. I arrived at home and got inside the Family was Seating outside in a Garden. I went out of my Car, I will have to talk to Dadd, but not now.

Me: Famo.

Uncle: wow, so you driving A Beast now? You go Girl.

I'm sure aunty and Uncle are here for This holiday and Amanda And Siviwe their kids were here too.

I sat down with them too

.

.

.

#UNKOWN

.

Dad got inside the house Fuming, he was Pacing Up and down and that Scared Me luckily Mom

was at work,she can't see him like this.

Me: Father what is Wrong?

Dad: Someone went to my Warehouse and killed all of my Boys then took my Diamonds and Money that was in my Safe.

Me: What? let me go and Take my Laptop and check The Footage to see who was there.

Dad: Don't You I did that? the people who went There are Professionals,they did that within 1 hour.

Me: So all of Your Man are Dead?

Dad: Yes,non of them Survived. But I will Go underworld and Search who's selling Diamonds.

Me: Yeah,Do That and we will have to Kill them!

Dad: Yes,and I heard CADAC is In town,they are No Longer in Jo'burg they are Here. I need to make an Alliance with them So that we can Take Scorpion Down.

Me:what is CADAC?

Dad: Some Underworld Gang, that Everyone Is Scared of them,they peel People Alive,I don't

know Whether they Humans Or Not but I know they are Very powerful. So I will need Your Help.

Me: Anything Father For You, you Know I will do Anything.

Dad: Good,you need to Find the CADAC and Set up a Meeting With Them,I don't know Whether They want to meet up with me or Not, but Try and tell them Dragon Wants a Meeting With Them. I need them First okay.

Me: Okay Father

He went upstairs and I was left Drinking Juice thinking, I need to find this CADAC I can't just See my Dad Like this Is Not the best Sight to see. He's loosing it.

Me: Abongwe I'm your Friend my Friend, I will deal with You and Your Dad no one masses with My Father.

I'm sure she went on training coz she was Fit and all but I went there First and she's Just weak. After that I'll take that Weak Ass and Hella Hot Man of Yours. I'm coming My Friend

If you don't reach 1k there's No insert.

#The_AIM_IS_TO_REACH_1K

#100_Comments

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door My Gangster Man.

.

.insert:29

#Abongwe .

.

.

Me: How Could She Daddy? I mean all I did Was To Love Her As Sister She Never had,told Her Secretes all she does is To hide that Her Father Is A Gangster And he's planning On Killing You.

Dad: Princess Cool Down, I will Deal With This okay! Trust me.

Me: Daddy I want To Kill her,I can't Play Pretence with her I can't it's been too long.

Dad: Call CADAC here Now!

.

I took My Phone and called bear.

He Answered On The first Ring.

Bear: Sprinkles,I was Going to call,coz Esethu just Arrived here at Home.

Me: Please Get Here with the Guys Bear!

I dropped the Call, How Could Yolanda Do This Me,what Have I Done all Smiles Here on Christmas Day kante she knows that Her Father is Planning to kill My Dad? But wait does She Even Know That her Dad Is A Gangster?

Oh Don't Be Dumb Abongwe of course she Knows. I mean The Pictures of her and Her dad plus their Dead Crew with "Gangster princess and Dragon" Caption.on their Photo holding a gun. Truly Yolanda Doesn't Trust me and Mbali oh my Poor Naive Best friend.

Daddy Was busy brushing my Back.

Me: This Is the worst Betrayal ever daddy. I've never Felt like This. I mean we've been friends since Primary but we started being Best friend in high school but she kept quiet.

Dad: Princess don't do this to yourself.

My phone Rang it was Mbali. I just looked at it.

Dad: Answer it Princess.

I nodded and I wiped my Tears.

I answered.

Me: Chomiie.

Mbali: And After Christmas I called you,what
Happened To your Phone it was Off.

Me: I wasn't Feeling Well Friend I'm Sorry.

Mbali: And You didn't Tell me? You know what
I'm Coming!

Me: No chomie I'm Good now! Chomiie?

I looked at the screen Mbali Dropped the phone
a long time ago.

Me: Mbali is coming daddy.

Dad: That's Good please be okay Princess.

Me: Okay dad..

There was a Nock at the Door it was the Guys.

I was sitting at the corner of a Couch.

Big Brother Came To me An Hugged.

I didn't wanna Cry,I won't cry over A Bitch Mna
Never I'm Done.

Nkosi: You Good Now?

I nodded.

Luba: What's Wrong With her?

Nkosi told them the story! And they Were Boiling
Bear was Calm As Ever,Bear's Phone Rang.

Bear: It's the IT guy.

Dad: Put it on Speaker.

Bear Answered.

Bear: Hello.

Guy: Boss there's a Message do you have A
Laptop With You?

Bear: And I'm With Sbu, so you can let go he will
Take care of It.

Guy: Sure Bozza,please Check it it's very
important.

He drooped the Call.

Dad: Sbu you can Do Your Things and check the

Message.

Sbu Did his thing and Read the Message Out Loud.

"Dear CADAC. We're Asking To Join Forces with You in Order To Destroy The Same Enemy which is Scorpion and His Daughter. We can Work Together, I am a Well known Gangster in Cape Town y'all won't Regret Joining My Crew. If you're willing to Give us a Chance please Reply from this message with Time and a Day we will be there. Yours Sincerely The Gangster Princess and Dragon"

I laughed Sarcastically, coz this is the Dumbest Message Ever.

I looked at Dad.

Me: what do we do??

Bear: Luba will say Yes about this Alliance. But we will send our Guys To pretend as if They are CADAC and it will be very easy for us to know their moves and all so that we can kill them once and for all. I don't have time to play Games.

Me:And please Bring Yolanda to me,I want to kill

her. I want her Death to be in my Hands for betraying me like this.

They all looked at me.

I stood up and Wore my Shoes then went to my room.

I laid with me Back with my face Facing the roof.

My Door flew Open and Bear Got inside.

He sat next to me.

Bear: you're not killing anyone.

Me:Says who?

Bear: me Your Man.

Me: wow,you're Crazy.

Bear: I saved your life otherwise you wouldn't be here with me.

Me: what you on about Now?

Bear: Never Mind,Come here I missed you my Love.

Me: I missed you More.

He cupped my Face and kissed Me,the kiss was passionate he Started Brushing my Thighs with

one hand and another hand Brushing My twins.

I let out a soft moan and he Pressed on my thighs. I Was now wet, OMG what's this Guy Doing to me. His hand travelled at my Back and she unbuttoned my dress okay I was now left with my bra and thong.

I was on Cloud Nine.

I was Playing with his hair,I wrapped my Legs Around His waist he was in between my legs, he removed my Bra and Sucked my Boobs,I was now releasing Soft weak Moans what is this Nigah doing to me.

I kissed her Hungrily I was soo horny truly Bear can make me wet.

Bear: I Love You Sprinkles wam.

He said that between the kiss,Damn his Voice is now deep I'm sure my thong Is wet.

I looked at him.

He Roughly Removed my Thong. And now he's kissing my Thighs he makes his was into my Treasure and he Start muffing Me,okay is this a Pleasure they Talk about damn it feels Soo Good.

He's Muffing me like life depends on this and I'm trying very hard not to moan louder, so I was Playing with my lips trying not to moan loud this is my home phela,I was grabbing the blankets. My other Hand Grabbing his hair to go Deeper, don't look me in that One this feels so Good.

Okay, now I feel the Urge to pee. And I look at him

Me: Babe I need to pee.

My voice was trembling.

Bear: Realise babe,let go.

And I couldn't keep it coz he went faster. I peed on him.

He licked me clean,wait was that my first Cum?? I covered my face with my hands.

He removed my Hands.

Bear: Don't be shy babe, look I Love You. And I'm sorry for disrespecting your house I don't know has gotten in me,maybe it's because I missed.

Me: No worries babe, we didn't have Sex so chill.

I took a shower and he was seating there busy

with his phone.

I dried myself and lotioned in the shower, I wore my undergarments and wore the same dress.

I sat next to me.

But when he said "he Saved My Life" what did he mean?.

Ohhh stupid Abongwe, he was that Wolf in my First Mission.

Gosh I forgot he changes, and I looked at him with a Smile..

Bear: Andthen?

Me: Thank You for Saving my Life.

He raised his Eyebrows.

Bear: you too Slow.

I took a Pillow then hits him.

Bear: I Love you Sprinkles wam,kakhulu vha.

Me: I Love You more Bhere Lam.

We kissed and the Door was Being opened,wait we didn't lock the Door, The Fuck what if my Dad came in and walked in while I was butt Naked.

But my thoughts were disrupted by an angelic Voice I knew it's mbali since I was facing back and shocked that the door wasn't Locked.

I turned,my eyes Met hers,she looked at me with A smile and I Felt Disgusted. Bear pinched me.

Bear: I'll leave you ladies.

He kisses my cheek then tapped on my shoulder he left.

Mbali: chomie You Good Now?

Me: yes,I'm Better.

Mbali: That's Good I didn't want you to feel unwanted I love you Best friend.

Me: I Love You Way More Bestie.

Yolanda: I Love You Too Best friend,I'm Glad you okay.

Me: I love you more too bestie. And guys don't worry I'm Good.

We hugged..

.

Two can play this Game Yolanda Bring it On.

.

I tried bethuna but I'm tired, please forgive me.

#Abongwe_and_Luthando .

#Sprinkles_Bear

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

Insert:30

.

.

Yolanda: You know I have an Idea let's Go to The Mall.

Me: No Guys I'd rather Chill here at Home.

Yolanda: Oh chomy don't be a Bore it's 30th of December Geez.

Me:okay,okay fine.

She smiled mxxim I'm so not in the Mood For her.

Mbali: Call Esethu so that we can All meet at Waterfront.

Me: Okay.

I called Esethu,she Answered.

Esethy:Kotiza.

Me: mxxim. Meet us At waterfront

Esethu: Us??

Me:Me,Mbali And Yolanda.

She Laughed.

Esethu: Okay I'll ask one of aunty to Drop Linamandla at your House coz all my brothers are at your house. I'll see You there then.

Me: okay sure.

I dropped the Call then.

Me: let me go and shower Quickly.

This is probably the 3rd shower I'm taking today.

I showered for like 3minutes,dried myself lotions and I wrapped a Towel around myself.

I went to my room, Mbali was here Alone she was doing make up.

Me: where's Yolanda??

Mbali: she said she's going to Alwande.

Me: mhh okay.

I went to my Closet,if she's thinking of doing something Fishy she better think again this house us secured with Cameras,she must not do something.

Mbali: Watermelon.

Okay,she's probably worried by calling me like that.

Me: My Pineapple.

I said that Taking out a dusty pink summer sleeveless bobcube umbrella Dress.

I wore my undergarments.

Mbali: what's happening with you and Mbali?

I stooped what I was doing which was wearing my Dress.

Me: Nothing Why?

I continued wearing my dress.

Mbali: Yolanda said that ever since Esethu Came

in the Picture you're Different with us,and that now that your Dad is Rich You're Being Better than Us.

Me: I Sad Down next to looking in the Mirror, she was still doing make up I joined her.

Me: You know How Much I Love You Mbali, You're the First friends I had,yes in primary school we weren't much close. But High school Bought us Closer and You Know what, I love You and Yolanda. Trust me Pineapple Esethu and Daddy didn't Change anything it's just there's an Extra Happiness. So don't worry.

Mbali: I know you Love Us Chomiie,that's what I told her and that she must stop being insecure.

I looked at her with a Lovely Smile.

Me: I love You My Pineapple.

Mbali:I love You More Watermelon.

I stood up and Tapped her Shoulder. I don't like this thing Yolanda is trying to do separating me and Mbali she won't succeed..I putted my wig and Brushed it and made it a Neat Messy Bun. Then wore my Black Block Heel.

I took my phone and Card and Also my Bag.

I took shades.

Me:let's Go.

Mbali: sure.

She took her bag and I locked my Room then we went downstairs.

Yolanda:I thought you were not finishing up.

Me: yayibaxa Chomiue yhuu.

We laughed.

Me: mom, I'm Going out with my friends.where's daddy?

Mom: he's still busy upstairs, and don't come back late.

Me:okay.

I took my car keys.

I went to my car.

Mbali: whooa Friendship, is this yours?

Me: yes,yes and Yes.

The look of shock in Yolanda's Face it was priceless.

Mbali: yeah,I can see yellow. Damn Gosh friends you've got a Beast.

Yolanda: That's True, congratulations chomiue.

Me: thanks friend.

Me: okay now let's Go before Esethu Kills us.

We laughed, Mbali got in the front seat and Yolanda at the back.

I drove with the highest speed to waterfront. Mbali was scared she wanted me to slow down but I ignored her.

I stop at the parking lot.

Mbali: mhh that was!

Me:A best Ride.

We laughed.

Mbali: mxxm.

We went out,my phone Rang it was Esethu.

Esethu: Babes I've just Arrived,where are Y'all.

Me:Primi dear.

Esethu:okay coming.

We were just in front of primi's we found a table

for Us, after a Few Minutes Esethu came to us
Sethu: hey babies.

He hugged us all then Sat next to Yolanda and
mbali was seating next to me.

Me: okay let's Order.

We ordered our Steak and chips with Drinks.

We ate chatting here and there.

After we were done we went to window
shopping.

After that we sat next to the Water just watching
the Boats.

Mbali: guys can we get Ice cream.

Esethu: you read my mind.

We bought Ice Cream then Sat in some Bench
looking through The water and Ducks.

Our peace was distracted by Girls making a
Noise.

G1: I thought you were a Best friend but you
were a Best friend.

G2: you couldn't keep your man to you so what

was I suppose to do? He came to me!

G3: Guys You're Embarrassing Yourself.

G1:Linomtha you keep quiet you don't know anything,just keep Quiet. And You Yolanda I hate You shem. Keep my Man all you want just know Karma is A Bitch. Linomtha you coming with me?

G3: yes let's go.

They went So All Yolanda's are Bad ones whoa. I looked at Yolanda she was thinking truly hit the Core.

Mbali: I would Kill that Friend If she can Take My man.

She laughed okay Ab here's your Platform.

Me: Me too Choma'm you know, you know Betraying? If it were you or Yolanda I can kill y'all even though I'm scared to even hurt a Fly.

We laugh.

Mbali: eish me too.

Me: or Burry you alive best friend or not I don't care,I hate Liars and Betrayals you know that phof.

We laughed and stayed there, it was getting late now so I drove with Yolanda and Mbali driving with Esethu they were shocked that we have the Same Cars.

We drove to Khayelitsha the Road was Quiet the Tension was Thick you could Cut it with a Knife.

I parked in front of her house.

Me: Chomiue is Everything Alright?

Yolanda: yes it's friend.

Me: But you've been Quite all the way, since that fight of those girls you didn't say anything that's unlike you. Talk to me ain't we besties?

Yolanda: Friend I'm tired it's just that I wasn't feeling well Okay, don't worry best friend.

Me: okay, you know mos something is wrong I'm a phone call Away.

She smiled.

Me: okay let me Greet Lumphawo and Patrick. (her parents).

We went out.

We got inside the house, Patrick's face Changed

when he saw me.

Me: Phawo.

Phawo: my daughter it's been a Long time how are You?

She hugged Me and kissed me all over, I smiled this woman is so sweet.

Me:I'm not a child anymore phawo you know.

Phawo: To me you'll always will.

We laughed.

Me: Patrick my man.

We hand Shake our way.

Patrick:kiddo.

Me:You so Grumpy why? You look like a Dragon.

I laughed with Phawo, he Chocked on his Saliva surely I hit the Core

Patrick: you still love Joking around kiddo, you've been Scarce lately.

Me: I was away. Look I don't have time I'll come some other day to Visit.Okay.

Patrick: okay bye kiddo.

Phawo: uze nyani wena!.

I laughed and hugged her then Hugged my so Called "bestie"

I went to outside Esethu were still there so we drove to Gugulethu then Dropped Mbali.

We raced to my House, and we arrived at the Same Time though we took Different routes. Surely Genaro Trained us very well we got inside.

We inside the family was There Nkosi Playing With Linamandla. Sethu Smiled okay Something Fishy is happent between The two.

I went to Nkosi.

Me: Brother you love kids?

Nkosi: yes lil sis I wish I could have one that's mine.

Me: wow, but you have to wait to find the Right Girlfriend.

Nkosi: I think I've seen one you know.

Me: Really? How does she looks like? Is she pretty?

Nkosi: Chill sis you'll meet her, but one thing

about her is that she's very Cute, beautiful and very loveable. I'm 100% sure you'll Love her.

Me: I hope so. When I am meeting her ?

Nkosi: Next Year.

Me: mhh Okay My Lover lover.

He laughed.

Nkosi: you want to be the only one to be in love uyadlala ke Mhomho.

Me: mxxm.

I went to my Room, I removed my heels and Dress then I wore my Onsie with Sleepers since it was Already Late.

I went out I heard laughs from Alwande's room. How I miss my Big sister.

I got inside her room, Esethu was there.

Alwande's: so the princess decided to bless us with her presence.

They laughed.

Me: I'm here to meet with my Ninjas, Banana and Punaskie. My niece and Nephew.

I went and Sat next to her and Brushed her Stomach. I talked with my Niece and Nephew I just can't wait for them to be Delivered. I just love Newborn Babies coz they cute little ones.

Alwande: I wish you could do that all Day it feels so nice.

Me: Tell me to call Melusi coz I didn't sign Up for this.

Alwande: yhuu hay my babe Has been Running around for my Cravings and I went to him during the weeks you weren't here coz your family Was tired of my Cravings.

I laughed.

Me: he has to roam around he's the Father kalok. So he must take full Responsibility.

Alwande: But I'm Glad you're back I missed You and my babies missed you. Okay speaking of this Boyfriend Topic do you know Tomorrow is the 31st Right?

sethu: thee Day Yho. Are You ready?

Me: Actually guys I'm Chickening out. I'm Scared Now, I'm sure your Brother is Huge down there.

They laughed At me.

Me: it would've been better if I was going to do it with a high school Boys, on my First Day I'm doing it with a Beast.

They laughed their lungs out

Me:Guys this Is Not Funny.

Esethu: You will Be Alright babe just a smile Pain you'll be okay.

Alwande: And After sometime you'll feel the pleasure kicking in.

Me: I hope so yazi.

I said that covering my Face with a Pillow.

Alwande: so what is the Plan.

Me: Okay, tomorrow we're all Going to Clifton Beach, so I will leave Y'all there and Go prepare the House And Room, I'll make a Nice Dinner and Decorate the House. But the Problem it's the Guys! I don't need them near the House.

Alwande: Dad can Do Something about that.

Esethu: Yeah Right. Maybe some Drinks at night and he must make sure they All sleep Here.

Me: Yeah Nkosi can Ask them to come and drink then You Esethu will tell your brother that there's something happening and at home and he must go there Quickly while you make sure that your other Brothers gets Drunk and can't Drive coz Daddy Won't Allow them to drive while they are Drunk.

Alwande: That's a Great Idea.so who will help you wil decorating the House?

Me: I'll Ask Mbali she's Good at that she Can Do that.

Esethu: let's work On BAV plan.

Me: BAV Plan?.

Esethu: Breaking Abongwe's Virginity plan Dummy.

Me: As if I knew.

Esethu: Duh??

Me:mxxim.

We chatted and we left Alwande Sleeping,then Esethu left with her Brothers. I went to eat dinner then talked with Brother about asking the Guys

To come here Tomorrow and to my Luck he already asked them.

So I went to my room. Then got inside my blankets and called Mbali and she Agreed on helping.

.

Bear called.

Me: Bhere.

Bear: Sprinkles,how are You?

Me:I'm Good Babe and You?

Bear: I'm Good too,it's Just that I'm missing you.

Me: I'm missing You more my Love.

Bear: What love Portion did you give to me coz Damn it's Working.

Me:That's what I was Going to Ask you know.

Bear: then you answer First.

Me: God is the Answer Babe, he's the one who helped me to find a Man like you and I'm Happy that I have you in my Life you're truly a Blessing To me.

Bear: wow, and You're a Blessing to me too.
Without you Maybe I would've gotten HIV but
you are here with me. I love You Sthandwa Sam
never take that out of your mind.

Me: I Love You SKY size kalok mna.

Bear: you're my world Sprinkles and believe me
when I say that okay sthandwa sam.

Me: okay bhere, let me sleep I have a long Day
tomorrow.

Bear: Goodnight Sprinkles wam I Love You.

Me: Goodnight to you too. I love you too Bhere
Lam.

He drooped the Call, and I kept on Blushing. A
Message from Bear Popped in.

"Don't blush too Much sprinkles you'll turn Pink.
Ibhere lakho liyakuthanda"

What is this Guy doing to me huh?

I slept smiling my Man is making me .

.

#Luthando_Bhere



..

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy The Next Door: My Gangster Man.

.

Insert:31

I woke up in the Morning,I made my Bed then went to the Bathroom I took s Shower I wore my Dusty Pink Skirt and a White Sleeveless Bodysuit and my white Sandals I fixed my Weave and I went downstairs it was around 9am.

The Family Was there.

I sat down.

Me:Morning Fam.

Them: Morning

Dad: I didn't see you in the Gym today princess why?

Me: sorry Dad I overslept and I slept early this morning since I was struggling to Sleep.

I'm telling lies right now,my bed was too comfortable.

Dad: okay, you have to be fit so you have to be on gym everyday

Me: yes dad.

I blessed my own food since they were eating and I'm sure they've already prayed.

I ate.

Prisca: Girls we have to Prepare for the Beach

Amanda: oh yeah mom is Right I can't wait to go there.

Mom: And make more food for Umama we Twins.

We laughed and Alwande frowned she looked so Cute while doing that.

Me: Did you have to say that mom?

Alwande: Twin you're letting her talk to to me like that?

Nkosi: mommy please leave my twin sister Alone.

Lwande smiled and we laughed we continued eating and me and Amanda went to wash the Dishes, and did I tell you Ababalwe little Bro is Back.

Amanda: So we don't know each other very well.

Me: yeah, and I had to go to Train You know

Amanda: Oh yeah I'm Lucky that I went in my Varsity years.

Me: so you're trained.

Amanda: yes!

Me: mhh so we can know each other you know.

Amanda: I'm Amanda Your Cousin

Me: And I'm Abongwe Bianca But you can call me An I'm your cousin too

We laughed, we chatted she's such a calm sole

Amanda: So Ab Any Man in your life?

I smiled more like Blushed, bethuna I'm blessed with my man.

Me: oh yeah I do have a Man. And You?

Amanda: What's his Name? Is he Hot? Oh yeah I do have a Boyfriend

Me: Oh My Man is Luthando.

Amanda: wait, wait balance me here thee Luthando? That Hot Guy?

Me:well yep,he's Mine

Amanda: Blessed Is You My Dear.

Me: And Your Guy?

Amanda: Promise You won't Judge?

Me: I don't Judge My Dear. You can Trust me.

Amanda: Okay I met my Boyfriend during the Training it's been 2 years now Dating.

Me: Name My Dear

Amanda: Justine Jay known by JJ.

Me: What?? JJ?

Amanda: yeah him. You know him? He's one of your Father's trusted Mans.

Me: Yeah,he's my friend a person Guard. Heeee
I clapped my hands Twice.

We carried on washing the Dishes and We were done the Family was Busy,packing Things in cars.

I went to my Room I wore my Bikini and my baby Blue Long Dress with my Sandals and Shades.

I took my bag Card,bag and Phone not to forget

the paprt bag with lingerie. I went downstairs it was 1pm now we drove to Clifton Beach and It was full but we Find a. Nice Chilled Place, the Guys and Esethu came food was There everything I was just enjoying.

Mbali came and Joined us without Yolanda this time and I was happy that Yolanda is not here I don't like Pretending.

I Removed the Dress then went to Swim with the Others Daddy and Bear didn't have a Problem with me wearing a Bikini.

Now it was 4pm I need to go to the mall.

So I signalled Mom that I'm leaving she Knows about the BAV plan so mbali and I Drove To the mall. We Brought everything that we needed And drove to Constania.

I was busy Cooking while Mbali was Busy with the Decorations.

I cooked Roasted Beef,potato Mash,creamy spinach,Egg salad and Vegetable Rice. His Favourite meal I was Done, Desert is me Of course. Lying but I made Marshmallow and

Crushed Chocolate with Custard Desert simple.

I went of of the Kitchen Damn Mbali did her Job the House was Very Nice it was Red,black and White with Candles when the lights are switched off it will be a Nice peace of work. We went upstairs Gosh Mbali is for keeps.

I received call from Esethu.

Me: Sister in Law.

Sethu: My Brother is on his way and things Are Good This Side Enjoy neh. Good luck.

I heard Laughs.

Sethu:you're on Loud speaker.

All the woman of the house wished me Good Luck and I was laughing my ass out coz of the things they said.

I checked the time it Was 8pm. Time is running.

Mbali: I must go now friend please enjoy your night, and welcome to womanhood in advanced.

She smiles.

Me:Thanks Friend,you've done Great Things. I Love You so Much.

Mbali: I love You more my Babe.

She went out and I changed into a white Dress with Red Heels,I did my Make up and I was pretty I went downstairs I was nervous as Fuck I heard a Car Pulling outside. I lighted the Candles. My palms were sweating I was even Shaking 'You can Do It Abongwe,yes You can Do it' I took a deep breath and I let out a huge Sigh.

The Door Opened. My Man Got inside he didn't See My and my Car is inside the Garage so he doesn't know who's here.

Bear: Who's here? Hello! Aunty Grace.

I kept Quiet he tried to switch on the light but I switched off the Lights I. The main switch.

Bear: if I found you trust me you won't come here Alive, just know that.

I clicked my heels making My Way To him.

Me: Bhere.

He looked at me and he smiled.

Bear: Okay what are you up to young lady.

Me: Let's Just wait and see what I'm up to.

Come and Join me For a Dinner.

I opened a seat for him he sat Down.

I came with our plates.

We ate.

Bear: okay and what is this for?

Me: Can't I spoil my Man

Bear: Sprinkles you're full of surprises.

Me: you'll see more.

Bear: I like the sound of that. You look beautiful by the way and this house looks Good and Food Taste Delicious. I just can't wait to wife you.

Me: I love You just know That.

Bear: I Love You more.

We ate and we ate the Dissert my man is for keeps.

I took the dishes and putted them through the dishwasher and went to him.

Me:I'm coming Babe okay I'll be right back.

I went upstairs and Changed I wore my Red and Black Lingerie and I took the Red silky Thigh

Gown and wore it with my Red heels I look at myself Damn I'm soo Sexy.

I said a little prayer then went Downstairs when I was about to approach him I walked in Slow Motion his Jaws Drooped his Eyes popped out mouth wildly opened.

Me: Like what you see??

I went to him closed his mouth with a kiss.

Bear: damn you're sexy woman.

We kissed and I don't know how it happened but my legs were wrapped around his waist he took me to his room he was shocked coz the room was nicely decorated. He took my lingerie out seductively an I snuggled closely to him,He started rubbing my body again and it sent shivers all over. I pulled back looking at his beautiful blue eyes. I leaned in for a kiss. He pulled me closer and kissed me deeply, His arms went to my butt holding me, He unexpectedly picked me up and i circled my legs around his waist, He led us to bed and placed me gently on the bed,He kissed me again and pulled out. Kissing my jawline going down my neck to my

boobs, This time around brother man left love bites in every kiss and bite. I wanted to stop him but he was doing me so good I didn't stop him, He went to my stomach and kissed my stomach all over, He looked at me rubbing my stomach.

he quickly kissed my womanhood, He flattened his tongue and started to lick. He licked me so good i felt my whole body shake from an Orgasm and I can't just get used of this feeling. He licked me clean and pulled out and came back to kiss my lips, His hands running all continued kissing my hand laced in his hair and his hands roaming everywhere on my body. If I didn't know any better, I would say he had four arms. With one quick motion, and not failing to lose lip contact My hands now move down to the top of his Calvin Klein boxers.

He removed his Boxers, I looked down at him and I was Shocked he chuckled.

He whispered in a Very Seductive way.

Bear: I won't hurt you, I'll be gentle.

His voice my God it's very Bold and Husky.

He's kissing Me again.

.

#Luthando

We were at the Beach when Sprinkles Disappeared with Mbali, at least Mbali is clean she's just innocent one, Nkosi asked us to go to his house for New Year's Eve party we agreed it was late when we went there and Sprinkles was No one To be Found, Little sister came To me.

Sethu: Big Bro I received a Call from babu'Nduna he's saying there's trouble at home please go there And check don't talk the others coz it seems as if they are enjoying.

Okay I went out Drove To my House I didn't ask Nduna I just Got parked outside and went inside, okay I see candles And all but I don't know my Mind Went to Asekho the Crazy Receptionist.

"Bhere" a Smile Curved in my mouth it was My Wife. We ate and After that my woman Went upstairs she came Back wearing these ladies things she was Sexy Damn Yho. Finally I'm getting the red Velvet Cake my Heart was doing

a Thuso Phala .

We went to my room I removed her Lingerie she was left with her thong I roughly removed it.

I went down her boobs And I brushed them while not breaking the Kiss, I went down to her princess I Used my index Finger whilst going in circles,her legs curled around my Waist she was letting out soft Moans ,I went down on her and I sucked her and my Sprinkles was letting loud moan And Grabbing my Head to go deeper and I Did. I licked her clean then went to her again,I kissed her without breaking The kiss I removed my Boxers, she was shocked and now she was Scared. I chuckled and assured her that everything will be okay. I smiled and positioned myself.

She jumped before I even insert Jola. So I held her waist and Deepened the kiss. I putted the tip inside and she flinched,I Went inside her and She scream I held her waist tighter and Damn She's Tight and Warm. I was now I inside. She was Crying Shem my Sprinkles. I wiped her Tears And looked at her.

Me: Babe it will hurt okay, but you need to be strong my Love.

She nodded.

Me: Or you want me To stop?

Sprinkles: No I'm ready!

I smiled and kissed her again she was enjoying the Kiss and I was still inside her, without noticing her I moved slowly and She was crying, I mean I'm big down there and I knew that I'll hurt her but she will get used to this. I moved slowly and I went faster and She was Now moaning in pleasure and pain and I was Groaning With Please.

Me: Damn B abe you So Tight..

Sprinkles: aaaaahhh Luthando.

Me: Babe I'm Cumming.

I went Faster and Faster and She was Busy Screaming My Name, we both Cum together, after Some time I pulled out, I lay next to her we were Both Breathing heavily.

I hold her waist and Kissed her Forehead.

Me: Thank You so much sthandwa Sam This Means A lot to Me Okay. I Love You.

Sprinkle: I Love You Bear, and Please Don't you ever leave me, if you do I'll die.

She was now Crying.

I took her into my Arms.

Me: I would never Do that sprinkles okay, I Love You. And only Death will Do us Apart.

I kissed Her again And got on Top Of her, and Now My babe Was Doing the Most she was Moaning Out Loud making me To Groan and Go deeper With Her.

Sprinkles: ahh-aaa B-e-a-rrrr.

Me: mhh Babe.. Ahh Y-ouu so Tig--ht.

She dug her Nails deeper in My back I'm sure I have Holes in my Back. She came and I Cum after her. I stayed Inside her. I pulled out after some time.

I rested my back on the pillows. she laid on Top of me.

Me: I Love You MamQwathi.

Sprinkles: I love You Way More Jola.

We kissed.

We slept in that Position.

We were Woken Up by a Noise and People,I looked at the Time it was 23:58. We stood up,I wore my Boxers and Sprinkles Wore my Shirt we went to stand in the Balcony and I stood Behind My Sprinkles people Outside were doing Countdown I was busy neck kissing my Woman, the Big Bust Shooter Shot and Everyone Shouted "HAPPY NEW YEAR"

I turned my woman To look at Me.

Me: This Is a New Year , A continuing Road for Us, thanks For this Gift you've Given Me. Thank you for being Patient and Loving me for 6 Months, thank You for Forgiving Me after I cheated On you. You've been nothing but a Blessing to me. I Thank God For Bringing me Cape Town to come to Constantia so that I can meet you and See You,I Love You So Much. Without you I'm Nothing. Happy New Year My

Love.

She looked at me With Tears in her Eyes.

Sprinkles: My Love, sthandwa Sam Bhere Lam.
Thank You for making me a Woman. Today I'm a
Woman Enough because Of You, thank You My
Love. I know it's inappropriate for me to have
sex at such a young age but I don't Regret It
nakancinci. I thank God For bringing you in my
life you're a Blessing. I Love You Jola Ngentliziyo
Yam Yonke. You know my heart is Fragile Please
take care of it. I love You, and Happy New Year
To You too My Love.

We kissed and Crickets were fired we went to
pray In my Room, we prayed for our Relationship
and my woman Can pray.

After praying we did Some Three Rounds
she's my Woman After all and it's been a Long
time since I've been Starving . And I'm
Glad that she's on Contraceptives coz she will
be Caring Luthando Junior Right Now.

After our Steamy Love session she slept on Top
of Me. This hee uzandixaka Yho. We slept with
her on top of Me.

And I kissed her Forehead and whispered 'I Love You' Before I slept.

I slept peacefully.

.

#I_Do_Not_Owe_You_Now

#Luthando_Bhere

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man.

.

Insert:32

#Abongwe

.

.

I woke up in the Morning,Bear was Not Next to me I tried to get Up but my Body was Too Heavy Truly this Guy did A Number On Me.

I removed the Blanket and There was A New

Sheet So I tried Getting Up as Hard As it is I stood Up, My princess Was On Fire I felt Like Crying. I went to the Bathroom Walking like Tortoise and my legs were wobbly. I Bath For Myself. I Bathed For like an Hour.

Then I finished the water was even Cold. I dried myself then Wrapped the Towel Around. Then Cleaned the Bathtub and Brushed My Teeth.

After I was Done I went back to the Room the Bed was Neatly Made and the Room was Clean. No Decorations.

I lotion after that I Wore my Undergarments, I had jeans here so I wore my Jean with a White T-shirt. I brushed my weave Nicely.

I wore Bear's Push ins. Then I went Downstairs which seemed like a very Long Walk to Freedom I went to the Kitchen and the house was clean. He was Busy with Pots.

I hugged him from Behind.

Me: Good morning Bear.

Bear: Morning My Love.

He turned and looked at me, oh God he's Cute

Bear: How are You feeling this Morning.

Me: Tired. You have a Stamina Bear yhuu.

He chuckled.

Bear: You'll get used to it Sprinkles, and I can see You'll be a Naughty one.

I giggle.

Me: You're Crazy.

I hit his chest Playfully.

Then I walk to the High Chairs and this Idiot Laughs At me.

I looked at him annoyed, I mean the reason I walk like this it's because of him.

I sulk.

Me: What's Funny?

He looks at me trying to keep a Straight Face but hr burst into laughter.

I pretend to be crying and he Quickly come to me and Hug me.

Me: It's your Fault I'm walking Like this and you're busy laughing at me, you're really being

unfair right now bear.

Bear: I'm sorry Babe, I didn't mean to laugh at you but your walk is Funny.

Me: Oh it's funny neh, you know what else is Funny?

Bear: what else?

Me: That you're not going to have Sex with me the Whole year, you'll have Sex with on the 31st of December this Year.

I Say that with a Straight Face.

Bear:WHAT???

Me: Yes, now Go and Dish up man I'm Hungry.

He dished up for the both of Us and Ate, without Talking to each other we were now done.

I took the Plates the washed Them. He came and stood right behind me,he held my waist. I was now drying the Sink.

After I was done I turned and we looked at each other's Eyes.

His Blue Eyes were Sparkling I dunno what Happened coz now I was On Top of the Kitchen

counter With Bear in between my legs kissing.

He was Struggling to remove my Jean,he was Brushing Thighs with one hand and another Hand Roaming around my Twins.

My hands were Around his Neck Playing with his Hair.

I was letting out Soft moans, this Guy's Touch.

Voice: Heyi heyi, Nicinga Kuphi Apha?

Voice: Hayi Niyagula eKitchen

Another Voice Laughed.

Those who talk it was Luba and Lwando.

Bear Cursed underneath his Breath.

I stuffed my head on his Neck.

The Guys went out I looked at bear,who laughed and I Joined him.

He took me down.

Me: I need to get home.

Bear: Okay let me Drive You home Then.

Me: No I'll drive myself home.

Bear: where's your Car?

Me: Inside the Garage.

Bear: Ohh okay I didn't see it yesterday.

Me: Yeah.

Bear so when I'm seeing You Again?

Me: Tomorrow, I'll call You.

Bear: okay,you know I'm missing you Already.

Me: me too babe, I'm already missing you.

Bear: Don't go Babe.

Me: You want my Father To Murder Me?

Bear: He will follow you Kalok.

I laughed.

Me: Tomorrow is Another Day You'll see me.

Bear: I can't get enough of you,you know.

Me: Yeah I Know now go upstairs and fetch my Bag. It has my Things inside.

Bear: such as?

Me: My Phone, Car Keys and Other things.

Bear: Mhh,why don't you go and Fetch it?

Me: Ungadidiki kemna.

He laughed at me.

Bear: Come on Babe I want to see Your walk.

Me: It's funny neh.

My tears streamed down my Face.

Bear: I'm sorry Babe,I xolo kayoku Sprinkles
Wam, MamQwathi Wam,maDikela Wam. Ngxesi
Kalok sthandwa Sentliziyo Yam.

I blushed My Men is For Keeps.

Me:

It's fine I forgive you,but go to take my Bag and
heels First.

Bear: My kiss Kalok.

I kissed him, then we both went out u went to
the Lounge, I quickly Sat down before the Guys
Notice my Walks.

I sat Down.

Luba: So you were here the Whole Night?

Me: How is that Your Problem?

Lwando:Ouch.

I looked At them.

Luba: So uyandiphoxa Nje Kanjalo.

Me: Ba ucinga Njalo wethu.

Luba: Okay, don't come To me when you need Things, and don't Call me your Brother Again.

I wanted to jump at him but I couldn't.

Me: I was Joking Biggie, you know I Love You right I was Just Joking. Yes I slept Here

Luba: so you did the Deed?

Me: What? Hell no.

Lwando: this Guy is so stupid how can You let a girl just go easy like that?

Me: Luthando is not like You so Bricka Bhutiza.

Lwando: So you're on me Now?

Me: What would I want to you

The Guys Laughed at him.

Mivuyo: Hay,khanime Nina Let me tell You News Sister!

Guys: Gay Ass Nigah.

Me: uRight coz Mbali loves him,Carry On Mntasendlini.

Mivuyo: Esethu and Nkosi Kissed Yesterday.

Me: Say what??

Mivuyo: I'm telling You, she's No longer single.

Me: hawuu,I'm Shocked.

Voice: Yhuu uNendaba Mivuyo.

We all looked at the Door it was Esethu with Linamandla.

The Guys Laughed.

Lwando: Let me go and Bath my Girlfriend is Coming..

Luba: Your Girlfriend?

Lwando: Yes, Yolanda she's coming I wanna Chow her and Leave her like That. She can't Die without Giving me a Pussy.

Me: euww Lwando.

Lwando: You can close your Eyes ke Virgin Marry.

Sethu looked at me with a Smile I knew she want Details, Bear Came Downstairs with my Bag.

I wore my Heels, then took My Bag,I stood up.

Me: Okay Bye Guys I'll see You Tomorrow neh.

Them: Sure, Awe, bye.

I held Bear's Hand they didn't notice my walk I went out, bear went to take the Car out of the Garage Esethu came To me.

Esethu: Mo'ghel, soo??

Me: So what?

Esethu: How was it? Did you do the Deed?

Me: Yes, and I enjoyed Damn your Brother is Good in Bed, it was Hurting he's Huge Down there, but he made sure not to hurt me. But pleasure was kicking in.

Esethu: I'm Glad Welcome to Womanhood my Dear, Next month let's not forget about our Appointment.

Me: yeah I wont. I'm not planning on getting pregnant anytime soon.

Esethu: That's my Girl.

Me: So what's happening between you and My Brother?

She Blushed.

Me: Amen!

I clapped my hands Twice.

Esethu: We're Dating,he's a Good Guy Yena. I
Love Him

Me: Mhhh,Love Is in the Air..

She smiled, bear Took my Car Outside..

Esethu: Okay let me leave you Babes I'll see You
tomorrow.

Me:okay.

Esethu: By the way your Walk is Funny.

She Laughed Going inside the House,I went go
my Babe.

Me: Byee Bear I'll see you tomorrow.

Bear: Okay my Love, I'll call You later Okay.

Me:okay I Love You Vha.

Bear: I love You More MaDikela.

We kissed and I got inside my Car I drove Home.

On my way I was worried what will Dad Say, coz
I didn't sleep at home Last Night.

I arrived at home then I parked my car,I took my

bag and Shades.

I tried to keep my Walk right.

I went inside.

The whole Family was in the Lounge.

Me: Afternoon family, and Happy New Year.

Everyone: Happy New Year.

I hugged them all.

dad: So how was the Party? Was Yolanda Also There?

Me: Party?

I looked at mom she winked.

Dad: Yeah, the one You and Mbali went to Last Night.

Me: it was Great Dad, and no Yolanda wasn't There only some of my Ex schoolmates were there. yhoo Beziwa Last night.

Dad: I hope You didn't Drinkn Too much.

Me: No Dad I didn't trust me, I jus have Small Headache I want to sleep a Little so that I can Be Better.

Dad::Should I mix that Bhabhalaza Remedy For You?

Me: No Daddy I'll be Fine, it's just a Small headache I'll be Fine. Don't worry.

Dad: Okay princess, but you see Alcohol is not for you.

Me: Yeah Daddy.

Prisca: We were thinking of Going to the Beach it's hot Outside.

Me: Surely the Beaches are Full Today it's New Year, so you can Chill here at home and Drink or maybe do a Braai.

Dad: I told them that the Beaches are Full

Uncle: I like the idea of Doing a Braai.

Mom: okay ladies let's do Salads.

Me: Okay let me go and Sleep then.

Them: Alright.

I walked when I was About to climb the Stairs Dad spoke.

Dad: Princess why your walk Changed.

I froze there for seconds I replied.

Me: I'm tired Daddy, and I was Dancing All Night.

Dad: mhhh.

I went upstairs quickly before more questions from Dad. I took out the clothes I was Wearing and Wore my Purple Unicorn Onsie I took out my phone then got into my bed, I covered myself with a Fleece since it was hot outside for Blankets.

I checked my phone, i had a Missed calls From Yolanda and Mbali so I first called Yolanda.

She Answered after some time.

Yolanda: Chomiuue.

Me: My Friendship.

Yolanda: Happy New Year Bestie may you have a Great Year.

Me: Happy New year to You too Best friend, May your Year be Filled with Happiness and Joy.

Yolanda: indeed. So did you break Your Virginity Last Night?

Me: Oh yeah Chom I did.

Yolanda: Mhhh wow so how was It.

Me:it was painful at first but I enjoyed it as it goes.

Yolanda: Mhh welcome To womanhood Friend.

Me: Thanks Friendship.

Yolanda: Okay Byee,i must go and See Lwando Too.

Me: Mhh someone will get Laid.

Yolanda: Yes babes,okay bye Friend. I love you

Me: Sure love you too.

I dropped the call,Damn this Bitch is very Good at Pretending and I'm sick and Tired of Her.

I called Mbali she Answered on the first Ring.

Mbali: My Watermelon.

Me: Pine lam.

Mbali: How You Bestie?

Me: I'm Good and Yourself?

Mbali: I'm Good Too, Happy New Year Friend, may God Keeps on Blessing You and makes you

Happy all the Time and may our Friendship be strong.

Me: Thanks Bunns,Happy New Year to You Too Best friend may your year be Filled up with lots and Lots of Happiness and may our Bond be Stronger than Ever. I love You.

Mbali: I love You More Friendship you know. Soooo how was it?

Me: Friendship that Guy can Do his thing, hayi he's Gifted it was Painful at first but yheey Yamnandi into.

Mbali: Yamnandi Into.

She laughed I joined her.

Me: Hay I must say Sex is Good.

Mbali: See I told you,I'm Glad everything went well for you I'm so Happy.

Me: thanks Friend.

Mbali: Okay friend,let me go and help my Wife in the Kitchen you know how Crazy she is. I'll talk to you later.

Me: Okay friend.

Mbali: I love You Bestie!

Me: I love you way More Friendship.

I Dropped the call,this Girl knows how to warm my heart and I will protect her with all that I have coz she's Fragile and innocent.

.

Mom,Aunty Prisca, Amanda and Lwande came to my Room to ask me About my Night and I told them. I'm Glad I have such a Bond With Them,they didn't Scold me or shout at me we talked nicely and they advised me like women to Women.

We talked and Mom Saying Many Things.

They went out,and I slept I Guess I was Tired coz Luthando is a Stallion in Bed.

I was Woken up by someone shaking me Lightly.

Me:mhhhh.

I said that with my Eyes still closed .

.....: Princess.

It was Daddy I sat on my Bums and opened my Eyes. It was Dark outside since my curtains were

still open.

Me:Daddy!

Dad: Princess we Lie to each other Now?

Me: What are You Talking about Now?

Dad: Princess where were you Last Night.

Me: Haibo Daddy Mommy told you where was I and I told you this Morning,I was partying with my Schoolmates.

Dad looked at me,I hate Lying I'm not kind of a Person who tell lies, so I'm hating what I'm doing Right now.

Dad: Princess I'll ask You one Last Time and I'm expecting Nothing But the Truth. Where were You Last Night.

I looked Down and Fiddles with my Fingers,okay Abongwe Tell the Truth you won't die. "But what if Dad will stop me from Going To Bear". "what if he will want to me to break things off With Luthando?" No it can't. My Mind was Playing Games with me.

But Abongwe you were Raised to tell truth No

matter What So tell the Truth and it shall Set You free.

Dad: Princess I'm waiting for your Answer.

I looked at him and looked Down.

Me: I was with Luthando the whole Night at his House Daddy.

Tears made their waterfall in my Cheeks.

He hugged me and brushed my back,till I calmed Down.

Dad: Princess Don't ever tell lies to me again,I'm your Father you don't have to be Scared Of Me. Treat me like your Best friend I don't want my kids to be scared of me. I want my Kids to feel free when they talk to me. I'm not a Bad Person Princess please tell me everything I will tell you whether it's Good or not For you. Don't ever lie to me. I want the best Father and Daughter relationship with you also with Lwande. So please princess learn to adjust with me okay

Me: okay daddy and I'm sorry For telling you a Lie. I promise i will never lie to you daddy I will tell you everything. I'm sorry dad.

Dad: It's okay Princess. So did you use Condom?
I widen my eyes, am I having this Topic with my Dad.

Me: No Daddy but I'm on Contraceptives.

Dad: Condom is not only meant to avoid pregnancy, but to help people to not get STIs and STDs. So be careful my Princess okay.

Me: Yes Daddy.

Daddy: Good, I Love You okay.

Me: I Love You More Daddy.

Dad: Good now let's go Downstairs to eat Dinner.

Me: Okay.

I went to the bathroom, I washed my mouth I came back Dad closed the windows and Curtains.

We went Downstairs we ate Dinner with Laughter and Joy may everything be like This, and Little Brother Ababalwe loves Daddy Too Much. They Just Clicked he have all the Attention he needed in Steven. He's Happy I'm Happy Truly Ngqiqo is the Father we always

wanted, a Father that each Child deserves. After Dinner I went to my Room I took a Bath and wore my Onsie Again. Bear Called and i slept after His Call.

.

#Dadyy_Ngqiqo

#Luthando_Bear

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door:My Gangster Man

.

Insert:33

.

.

#Yolanda

.

'OMG' I can't Believe this, this is the Best News Ever.

Me:Daddy! Daddy! Daddy!

I shouted While Going to My Dad's Room,He's been Staying At home Since the Attack at his warehouse.

And Mom is Working today, it's the Second Day of a New And Everything is Good.

Dad: You'll break my windows with Your Screams Princess.

Me: I'm sorry Daddy, It's just that I received the Best News!

Dad: Did You Pass Your Matric?

Me: Dad!! We're receiving the Matric Results on the 5th. The CADAC Responded to our Message. But their System is highly protected we can't see who they are. What if we meeting with some Dangerous people Daddy,As you said that these people kill like vampires and Animals. I hope we don't regret This.

Dad: Relax My Dear they won't do any Harm To you. We're now Business Partners. When are we meeting Them??

Me: Tomorrow During a Lunch Time.

Dad: where?

Me: at this Italian Restaurant. It's Quite Expensive You sure You will Afford?

Dad: To get CADAC on Board I will do anything. So you will Join Us??

Me: Yes Dad I will Join and One Of them has To Be Hot so that I can Seduce Them you know.

Dad: you see that's why I Love You my Girl, you're like a Son that I've never had.

Me: I'll do anything for the Family Dad.

Dad: Good, so Did you replied that we can meet.

Me: ohh let me do that.

I sent a Message to the CADAC, what I'm worried about is that the number is untraceable, and It goes Straight to voicemail when you Call it. But messages and when I search for CADAC It shows people Killed by The CADAC and it's not a Good Sight to see these people are Dangerous We're playing a Very Dangerous Game with That, but I'm positive about This One. We will Kill Abongwe and her Dad. Then I'll Have Luthando as My Boyfriend oh my God I can't wait.

I went to my room,my phone Rang it was this Stupid Girl Mbali. You know what I'm Done with this Fake Friendship I'm cutting it Off.

Me: What??

Mbali: Hawu Friendship what is Wrong Banana?

Me: Okay,enough with your Stupid Fruits Name.

Mbali: The Last time I checked we enjoyed calling each other, Banana,pineapple and Watermelon.

Me: The Last Time baby Girl.

Mbali: You know what? I think I called at the bad time.

Me: No Pineapple, you know what? We done! our friendship is Over,don't you ever Call me Again.

Nxx Bitch

I dropped the Call,I'd rather be Alone I'm done Pretending I went to the kitchen to Drink Water so that I can sleep After,I Drank My water I went Back to My Room,my Phone Was Ringing the Ice princess herself.

Me: Ice Princess.

Ab: Are You okay friend? Mbali is Saying that The friendship Is Over.

Me: I'm Good, yes She's Right. I'm done with you two. She's Dumb She's a Stupid and You Boss Lady, being all Rich and Pretty I'm done! So don't calk Again.

Ab: okay, Thanks!

She dropped the Phone. The Fuck?

She doesn't Even Beg me. Who the hell does she think she is?

I called Her and she Answered Her phone after Sometime.

Ab:mhhh?

Me: Let me tell you a Peace of Mind,look here Ice Princess not everything Revolves around you,not everything needs your Attention. Look my Dear! I don't need You in my life, stay with that Stupid Friend of Yours. Bitches,you'll be the Same as uMbali Like Lubanzi Left her and Married a Rural Girl,Luthando will Leave You too and Take Someone Better than you, So Prepare for a Heart break. Coz Uyabanda Njengo Mbali.

Ab: Mhh okay!

She dropped the Phone Again, this Bitch Who does she Think she Is. I called Her.

"THE NUMBER YOU'VE DIALED DOES NOT EXIST"

she blocked my Number, okay it's what it is, I can't wait to meet the CADAC Whuu!

This Bitch will know the Gangster princess nx.

I roughly covered myself with my blankets I slept.

Mom woke me up Me saying it's Time For Dinner I'm not in the Mood.

My Mood is just Ruined by the Ice Princess Nx Bitch, I will take her Man Just right in her Eyes.

I woke up in the Morning, I made my Bed I took a Bath,I don't have that nice life I lotion I wore my undergarments then wore my Black Skinny Jean,Maroon Bodysuit and Black heeled Ankle Boots. I Had Faux Lock I tied them into a Neat Ponytail I took my fenny pack putted my phone and Lipstick then went to eat breakfast Mom was There.

Me: My sweet mother.

Mom: Baby, I miss the Girls You know and Today I'm off you can Call them And meet for Lunch, and chat a little.

I Faked a Little Tears.

Mom: What's Wrong My Dear?

Me: Mom Since Abongwe found her Real Father she's been Distant with me, and she chose Mbali they sidelined Me. And she has Ferrari the New One.

Mom: What? Abongwe Would never do that.

Me: You always Sided With her As if She's Your Daughter, why can't you just Believe Your Very Own Daughter? You know What Mom believe what you wanna Believe.

I Took my plate and put it Into the sink.

I went to my Room, Abongwe Can't she just Do something Bad Nah? I'm waiting For Dad So that we Can Go to the Mall and so that we can Meet the CADAC.

.

.

#Abongwe

.

.

I woke Up in the Morning I Made my Bed, I went to take A Bath after Bathing I dried myself and wrapped a Towel around my Body, I washed my Hair and dries it with a Hair Drier. After that I went To my Closet I chose Something To wear, I wore my Long Skirt with a White Crop Top.

And Sandals. I Tied My hair into two Neat buns.

I Went downstairs to eat Breakfast with the Fam. It was nice and Chilled Day, the Guys Came Through we all went to dad's Office.

Luba: Taima We Sent a Message to Dragon And he agreed to meet us Tomorrow.

Dad: Yeah, so You Find the Guys That Will do the Negotiations?

Bear: I was Thinking Some of Your People Can Do That. Coz Our People are Good at the Job not My people. They Good At heist and Killings not

dealing.

Dad: Who can I Use.

Me: I know Who Dad.

Dad: Who?

Me: Zamani,Ricardo,Genaro and Marcello.

Dad: That's a Good Idea you know,who's Zamani?

Me:Some Brother I had at the Training he's a Bad One. All the missions I pulled out he was there with me. He can Do this.

Dad: Mhh Good.

Mivuyo: And Ricardo has That Intimidating Face.

Sbu: Marcello Bra.

Me: Beast himself.

Bear: I Love Genaro, he's Calm and Collected.
Thee Quiet one.

Guys: Just like You.

The Guys laughed, my phone Rang it was Mbali.

Me: Let me Love and leave y'all.

I went to my room and Answered, I listened to the whining Mbali I'm happy that Yolanda

backed away.

I called Yolanda and the things She said made me Angry.

Nxx I can't wait to pull a Trigger on this Girl. I blocked her Number I was Angry Coz of the things she Said, how can she say things like that about Mbali? Why is Yolanda like this? This is truly Angering me.

Bear Got inside my room he closed the Door and locked it. Now I don't just Share Tears I'm over Emotions.

Bear: Okay I know that look what's wrong Sprinkles?

Me: Nothing Babe, come Here I Missed You.

I went to hi. And We kissed And we were disturbed by my ringing Phone.

It was Mbali.

Bear: No timing Eish. I laughed and Answered my phone.

Me: Pineapple.

Mbali: What did Yolanda say to you?

Me: It's over Mbali, She Insulted Us Babes, she called us mean Words. So it's me and You.

Mbali: I wish I could kill her Right now.

I laughed.

Me: Don't worry Karma Will Deal With her Babes.

Mbali: You know Abongwe Right now, I want to stay with you forever Please Let's be Best friends Forever I would die if You leave me too.

Me: Don't worry Babes you have my back, and Don't you ever think of Betraying me neh. I Love You.

Mbali: I love You too,okay let me Go and Cook Some Dinner Tomorrow we should meet at the Mall me,you and Esethu.

Me: Okay Babes,sure.

Mbali: Sharp.

I dropped the Call.

Bear: So Yolanda Called you in mean words?

Me: Yeah, I'm over that Babe okay.

Bear: I'm scared of the Thing you going to do to her!

Me: I won't do anything, But I will surely Kill her.

Bear: That will be the only killing you'll do.

Me: Really Luthando?

Bear: I'm Bear Kalok,ewe I won't have A Murderous Wife.

Me: You're Being Unfair Right now babe.

Bear: Oh my Sprinkles We not Having That Topic right Now,so My Love I won't Argue With You, and you know that.

Me: Okay if You say So.

Bear: Good,now Come Here.

We kissed and we were Disturbed by a Nock at the door we opened and it was the Guys Needing Bear, they went home and I stayed With Fam,we Ate Dinner and I washed the Dishes, uncle aunty Prisca,Siviwe and Amanda their Daughters left Yesterday. It's Only Us the Family they stay here Around Cape Town But Not with Us.

So I went to my Room I Bathed. The wore my Onsie.

As usual Bear Called and I called Mbali then Slept.

In the Morning around 4 I woke Up, I went to my Bathroom I washed my face and Mouth I wore my Gym Gear.

I went to the Underground Gym.

Dad And Nkosi Found me There Already Sweating.

We trained for Hours at 7 we were Done. I went to the kitchen First I Drank Water and made a Cereal For myself ate. Then went to my Room

I was Tired I decided to take a Nap.

I was Woken up by my ringing Cellphone.

Me:mhhh?

Person: I'm at Esethu's House we're coming to your house we're Taking One Car.

Me: Okay.

She dropped the Call, Mbali was the one Calling, I checked the time it was 12:34.

Iyhoo over napped. I made my bed then took a Quick Shower I dried myself I lotion I wore

Maroon Ladies Chino,Light pink Shirt with A Black and Pink Block heel. I Curled my Hair. It was so Nice I did make Up. I took my bag putted all the Necessary things.

I went downstairs.

Mom was at Work, Alwande is With Melusi she left Last Night.

Ababalwe was nowhere to be Find I went to Dad's study he was there Bonding With Ababalwe.

Me: My two Favourite People.

Dad: Not My Card Today,the way you dressed says a lot.

Me: Haa Daddy, I'm not here for Money.

Dad: Oh thank You Bra.G.

I laughed,Ababalwe Laughed too.

Me: So are you not watching the meeting?

Dad: Yeah I'll watch it, they are on the way to Waterfront.

Me: and we're going to Waterfront.

Dad: Just make sure you don't Go near that

Italian Restaurant.

Me: I won't Daddy.

My phone beeped they are outside.

Me: My friends are Outside I must leave Dad.

Dad: Tell JJ,he must Take Ababalwe to Kutlwano's House. They are going to fetch him. This Chap needs a friend.

Me: Okay I will. Bye I Love You Both.

Them: we love you too.

I looked at them I went out. I told JJ to go with Ababalwe to phillippi to fetch Kutlwano.

I went outside then Got inside the Car.

Esethu: You're driving when welcome Back.

Me: I didn't Even Greet Hawu.

Mbali: No Time For That.

I laughed at them. I putted my shades on too since they were wearing them.

We arrived At the Mall.

"Movies First"

We said that Same time.

We laughed.

Me: Guys we are Crazy, so let's Go To NuMetro For A Movie the. Since we all thought about A Movie.

Esethu: Yeah Right.

We made our way to the Movies.

.

.

#Yolanda

.

I wore My Pink Thigh Dress with white Gladiator Heel I did makeup And took my Bag. We went out,Dad drove to waterfront.

We went to this Italian Restaurant wow,it's very Elegant it's for Rich people.

We found a Table we Sat down in some Long Table.

Me: Oh Dad,stupid Thing.

Dad: what Now?

Me: We don't know the people we meeting with.

Dad: Didn't they send a Picture or Something?

Me: No Dad, what if they Don't Come?

Dad: What? We will Buy Water and leave you see How This Restaurant is Expensive.

Me: Let's just hope They don't pull out on us.

Dad: This is the Chance for you prove to me that you're capable of doing anything if they don't pitch up you'll be a Housewife just like your mother.

We sat there for 30 minutes, and we've already Ordered water 4 Guys Came To Our Table I Just Hope It's Them. They sat Down .

Guy1: Dragon, Gangster Princess.

We tried to do handshaking but they just looked at our Hands we backed down.

Guy2: You have 10 Minutes.

Guy3: Waiter.

He raised his Hand a Waiter came to our Table.

Guy4: 4 Cognac with Ice.

I opened my Eyes

Guy2: 8 minutes Left.

Dad: Oh Okay Gentlemen we need you Guys To Kill an Enemy?

Guy1: And How will that Benefit Us.

Me: Dragon here is trying to say that, we're the Best Gang in Cape Town and there's this Small Fish that is trying to control Cape Town so we were thinking if you guys can be Partners with Us, we make mean Heist we can Give you Money, we can Be the best Gangs if we emerge Together.

Guy3: who's this New Guy?

Me: Scorpion.

Guy2: He's the one that Stole from us In Jo'burg.

Guy1: he will Face our Wrath.

me and Dad Smile.

Me: So you're in?

Guy3: Don't be too Forward Young Lady.

Me: I'm sorry.

Guy1: We want all your Diamonds.

Me&Dad:WHAT?

Guy3: Take it Or Leave.

Me:bu..

Dad cutted me Short.

Dad: We will do it.

Guy2: Good,we're in we will kill him.

Me: And His Daughter.

Guy1: Okay.

Dad: So what are Guys?

They Gave him a Stare and I was Even Scared too.

Guy4: Vampires, times up.

They finished their drinks and Went out.

I looked at Dad he was Scared. And I must Say we're dealing with the Dangerous people Here and the only diamonds we're left with are 10 the Rest were stolen.

I looked at that again. His Eyes pooped out,if we were in Cartoon they were going to be out.

Me: what is It that??

He showed me a Bill.

Me:R20 000!!! For Four drinks and water.

my dad was Even sweating.

We paid and went out with tails on our legs.

I bumped into someone.

Me: Bitch watch were you going I looked up. It was the Ice Princess.

She Just looked at me and passed.

She went into PRIMI's Restaurant I saw Mbali and Esethu Laughing.

I'm missing them Thought.

I followed My Dad who was Just a Walking zombie. But this Will Work at the End we will Rule Cape Town.

I went to the Car,the Drive Home was Quiet.

.

#Abongwe

.

We watched Acrimony By Tyler Perry. This Movie Is nice Tyler perry is Good at his Work.

After the Movie we went to Primi I left Esethu and Mbali Ordering I went to the Bathroom,when I came back I bumped Into someone and it was My Fault coz I was chatting over the Phone with Bear when I was About to say Sorry a "Watch where you Going Bitch" Was sent to my Ears I knew the Voice it was Yolanda.

Just By Looking at Her Face it was sour there and the Drinks coated R3000 Not R20 000. The Game Has begun Let's have Fun.

.

#Luthando_Bear .

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man.

.

.

Insert: 34

.

.

We ate with My Friends and we went To
Gugulethu To drop Mbali, I was the One Driving
We arrived at Home.

I saw The Guy's Car, they making it a Habit To
come Here.

I'm sure mom was still at Work.

I saw Dad, Nkosi and the Guys Gathered in the
lounge laughing stinking Beers and Whisky.
Genaro, Zamani,Ricardo and Marcelo were here
Too.

Me: isn't too soon to Celebrate Victory.

Dad: Dragon has no other plans So it's more like
we've Dealt With Him.

Me:mhh Okay, And where's the R17000?

Dad: We Gave the Manager R7000 a and we
Took R10000.

Luba: Your Girlfriend Lwando is Dumb.

Lwando: FuckMate not a Girlfriend

We all Laughed.

Dad: I Hate Dragging Things We will do this once
And For All.

Sbu: Meaning?

Dad: I mean We have To kill Dragon and Her Daughter in the Next Two Days!

Ricardo: So our Plan Will Work?

Dad: Yeah,by tomorrow we have To do it.

Me: What Plan?

Marcelo: We will be Kidnapping You Tomorrow.

Me: Tomorrow?

Esethu: Can It be Day After Tomorrow, tomorrow We Have to Fetch Our Matric Results.

Me: What? tomorrow?

Esethu: Yeah Babes.

Me: wow this Year us Fast, it's the 5th of January Tomorrow wow.

Dad: I hope You passed Princess.

Me: Dad Please.

Okay I forgot about me being in Metric Which Varsity Am u Going to? I won't Raise the Res part coz I Know My Parents won't Agree, and I wouldn't Leave My king size Bed to A Single Bed.

I'm way Comfortable.

What do I want to be ?

I found myself Laughing

Everyone looked At me.

Dad: Are You Okay Princess?

Me: Yeah Dad,it's Just I'm Kinda Worried About My Results.

Bear: Don't Worry Babe,I'm sure You Passed

Me: Yeah, let me Go to My room and Change To comfortable Clothes To help Granny Vanessa in the Kitchen.

I went to My room I wore my Long dress with Flops. I went downstairs, Esethu and Nkosi were nowhere to be Found I guess they are in Nkosi's Room.

I went to the Kitchen, Granny V was Cooking.

I got inside then Sat on one if the Chairs.

Me: Can I help.

Granny V: Nope,but you can Sit here Till I finish.

Me: Mhh okay.

I went to the Fridge I took pineapple and Strawberry With Kiwi Sliced fruits. I sat Again.

Me: Granny Don't You Have Kids.

Granny: I do He's a 23 Year Old. Your Father did take care Of My Husband and my Son.

Me: Yeah Daddy is a Great Man.

Granny: He was Going Crazy without You Girls.

I laughed.

Me: we are Here, and what Does Your Son Do For a Living?

Granny: He's A Lawyer. He studies I. The US with Nkosi. But Nkosi Is Younger Than Him.

Me: Mhh can I see Him? Is he Good Looking.

Granny: He's A Very Handsome Man.

He's Coming Later Today,he's From Durban he had Case that Side.

Me: He may be Handsome But not More than my Man.

Granny: Lol, I may agree Luthando Is a very Good Looking Young Man.

We laughed.

Me: He stays here?

Granny: Yes, Your Father Takes him As his Son
so He stays Here.

Me: Then I can't wait to have another Brother
Yho!

Granny: and Chow His Money!

I laughed.

Me: I'm The Princess After All.

Granny: That's an Abuse.

We laughed.

Me: Granny I'm Tired I'm sleepy can I Go back to
sleep.

Granny: Okay my baby,i will Call You When I Dish
up.

Me: Okay!

I went Upstairs to my Room. I Slept I Guess I
was Tired and my Body Needed To Rest For a
Little While.

.

I was Woken Up by Granny V saying that the Supper is Ready.

I went to my Bathroom I washed my Face and Mouth then I wore my Sleepers instead of Flops,coz they were more Comfortable.

I went Downstairs.

My Family was there except for Alwande she's Still with Melusi.

It was Dad, Mom,Big Brother, Lil Brother and Granny V.

I joined them and Sat Down with them.

Me: Evening Family.

Them:Evening.

Dad: I wonder when is Bayanda Arriving.

Big Bro: You know him, he's Always Late. Everywhere he goes.

Dad: Just give him a Call and Ask where he is.

Big Brother excused Himself.

Mom: Who's Bayanda Now?

Me:That's what I was Going To Ask.

Granny: He's My Son, but my Grandson since your Soon to be husband Adopted him.

Mom: So I have Another Son?

Dad: Yes Babe, he's older than Nkosi.

Mom:mhh okay.

Nkosi Came Back and sat down.

Big Bro: He's Just outside.

Dad: Oh okay.

The Smile he Had was Priceless, Also Granny and Nkosi were smiling.

I had my Own Things to think About, such as my Results Tomorrow. Truth be told I'm Scared about the Results I know I did my Best, but why I'm scared though?

I heard a Door open..

"I'm Home Fam"

Doors of Jericho Just Open what am I Looking at? Didn't he Die? No not now!

"Senzi" I shouted with Tears Making way, I stood Up.

I didn't know What To do, what does he Want?

Mom: Ab Baby What's Wrong?

I looked At her,Snaps He doesn't know About the
Insert

Dad: Princess Come To Daddy what's Wrong?

I went to him and Hugged Him!

I was Crying,he was Busy Brushing My Back

I moved and I went to This Idiot.

Me: You what The Hell Are You Doing Here Huh?

Senzi:What are you on About? Who are You?

Me: Get OUT!!

Senzi: Are you Crazy?

Me: Oh Mr You forgot that you're The Crazy One
Here, stop acting And GET OUT IN MY FATHER'S
HOUSE.

Senzi: Dad, who's she?

Dad: She's My Daughter, princess Talk To Daddy
what's wrong Talk To me.

Me: This Mad Man Kidnapped Me,and i thought
he died but what is He Doing Here?

Granny: My Son!!

We looked at her.

Granny: I Gave Birth To Two Boys they were Twins, but One Went Missing and I had No Power He was searched the Whole Hospital but he was never Found, that's why I never Said I had Twins coz the one was stolen. Surely the person you talking About is my Son where is he?

Me: He died I'm sorry Granny!

Granny: It's Fine.

Mom: Abongwe, what are You Talking About? When Did This Person Kidnap you? An why you didn't tell me.

Me: It's a Past Mom, you were in Eastern Cape I didn't want to Distract y'all so the Guys Helped me.

Mom: mhh This not over, but for now it's over.

I nodded.

Me: I'm Sorry, please forgive me.

Bayanda: It's not your Fault the Fear of seeing him alive got to you I Understand.

Me: mhhkay!

Dad: Okay, Bayanda This Is My Soon To be Wife,
My Princess the My Last Daughter Abongwe
You'll see Alwande , Nkosi's Twin Tomorrow.
And This is Ab Junior my Last Born Ababalwe.
Fam this Is Bayanda, I've Already told you.

Bayanda: Nice to know you All. And where are
they coming from coz I've never saw them here!

Dad: They were staying in Constantia and now
you've met them.

He smiled.

Granny: The Food will be cold let's go and eat.

Everyone dished out for his/herself.

Mom: Ababalwe Pray for the Food.

Ab: Father God please Bless this Food that we're
about to Eat and The water we are about to
Drink,in the Name of Jesus Christ Your Son
Amen.

Us: Amen.

We ate Chatting Here and There, and Bayanda
he's not Senzi He's Nice and not just like that

Bipolar Stalker.

I washed the Dishes with mom and When she said it's not over, it wasn't throughout washing the dishes she was Asking 100 Questions. And I had to Answer Them All

After that Session With Mom, I went to my Room I took a Shower after that I wore my Onsie then got inside the Blankets.

My Phone Rang it was Bear.

Me: Jola Wam.

Bear: MaDikela Kunjani?

Me: I'm Good Bear, you won't believe I have another brother.

Bear: I feel Sorry For Him Shem.

Me: Oh please Guess Who's His Twin?

Bear: You? Don't tell me You're a Twin Also.

Me: No Dummy!

Bear: So who's Twin his is Miss Know it all?

Me: Senzi.

He chuckled.

I told him the Story and we chatted for a longest time.

Till I ended the Call.

Mbali Caller as Soon as I dropped the Call.

Me: My Pineapple, you missing me Already?

Mbali: You have no Idea, I'm missing You Loads.

Me: You'll see me Tomorrow friend at school.

Mbali: At School??

Me: To fetch our Statements.

Mbali: Oh My God I totally Forgot about School and the Results Too.

Me: Yeah, tomorrow It's.

Mbali: I can't wait to Do Graphic Design at Varsity! Oh my Gosh Friend we're Going to Varsity, our Dream is coming true.

Me: we don't even Know The Results Though.

Mbali: Have Faith Friend Have Faith.

Me: Okay, Babes we will Pass.

Mbali: Okay Friend Goodnight I Love You.

Me: Goodnight Babes I Love You More.

I dropped the Call.

I was Busy thinking what I will be Doing This Year At Varsity, what will be studying? I'm soo Confused I want to be A Social Worker and I want to Be A scientific Scientist. I Love Science. I want to be a Lab Scientist Too.

I'll choose between Scientific scientist or a Lab Scientist.

I couldn't Sleep, I don't know why I'm scared though,I was always the Best At School, why am I Stressed out. I kept on Tossing and Turning I couldn't Sleep. What's Wrong with me?

I checked the Time it was 00:35am.

I decided to go Downstairs to the Kitchen to drink some Water.

I went downstairs the kitchen light was on There's Someone there for Sure.

I got inside it was Bayanda he was busy with his phone.

Bayanda: Can't sleep too?

Me:Eish Yeah.

I took out water from the Fridge then I sat Opposite him.

Bayanda: What's wrong? Seeing me made you think of what My Twin Did? I can leave your Father's House if I don't make you Comfortable.

Me: Nonsense he's Your Father Too he Adopted you so he's Our Dad, and it's not that it's just that I'm stressed about Results.

Bayanda: Matric Results?

Me: Yeah.

Bayanda: Why are You Scared? Were you a Bad One in High school?

I found Myself Laughing.

Me: Hell No,not me I was the Best but I don't know why I'm scared.

Bayanda: It's the Nerves don't worry Lil'Sister You'll be Fine okay.

Me: Okay.let me go and try some sleep.

Bayanda: Let me go too.

We stood up and went to our rooms.

I tried to sleep Again but I couldn't I Called Bear.

He Answered When I was About to Give up.

Bear:mhhh!?

Me: Bear I can't Sleep.

Bear: Sooo?

Me: Talk to me till I sleep.

"God please Help Me this Girl will be the Death of Me" he was whispering.

Me: I can hear you

Bear: But sprinkles you being unfair Right now.

Me: I'm sorry Bear it's just that I can't sleep.

Bear: Okay I'll sing For You.

Oh My God how did I forgot that he can Sing.

Me: Sing Dangerously in Love By Beyonce.

Bear: I don't know The Song. I'll sing Wena Wedwa by Thee Legacy.

Me: Okay Still Fine.

He sang For me,Gosh his Voice. I wish I was the One Blessed with such a Voice, I Love Music but I can't Sing that Hurts.

I don't know when I slept coz I was woken Up by

my alarm it was 5:30am

I decided that I should go to the Gym and Train a Little bit.

I changed And wore my Gym gear and went underground.

I found my Two Brothers and Dad.

I joined them. We trained at 7am we were Done.

I went to my Room, I Made my Bed. I took out clothes that I'll be wearing which is a Dress and heels.

I went to my Bathroom I took a Shower after that I dried myself Lotion I wore my Undergarments And I wore my Sky Blue with Flowers Dress and my Nude Heel. I putted my wig, I brushed it and did my Makeup. I took my Sling Bag,putted my Phone and other Necessary things. I went downstairs.

We ate. breakfast mom Was Off Today She's not going to work .

After Breakfast.

I called Mbali.

She answered.

Mbali: Chomiie I'm Nervous.

Me: Me too, but I'm sure we Passed. Can I come and Fetch You?

Mbali: Yes please I'm already Done.

Me: Okay Give me 15 Minutes I'll be at Your House.

Me: Byee Fam I'll see you when I come back.

Mom: Come Back Straight Home Abongwe.

Me: Yes Ma'am.

Everyone laughed.

Everyone: Good Luck!

I smiled, I went to my Car, I drove to Gugulethu.

I called Mbali To Come Out.

She said she's coming.

I received a Call From Bear.

Me: Morning.

Bear: Morning My Love How Are You?

Me: I'm Good, Thanks For Putting Me to sleep.

Bear: No problem sprinkles. I called to wish you Luck on your Results I'm sure you made it Babe.

Me: Thanks Babe I'm sure I did.

Bear: That's my Girl. Look I'm driving to work, tell me the Good News Neh.

Me: Yes Babe I will.

Bear: I love You Sprinkles Wam.

Me: I Love You way More Bhere.

He Dropped the call. Mbali was all Smiles next to me I didn't hear when she got inside

When I was About to drive,Esethu's Car appeared at the Corner she parked in front of me.

I called her.

Esethu: I thought I wouldn't found you here.

Me: How did you know I was here?

Esethu: I passed by your house and they told me you Were on your Way here.

Me: Okay Cool. Let's Go to school.

Esethu: Right behind You.

I drove to school with Esethu Behind Me,we

parked outside the Gate we're not here to stay.

We got out Learners were Busy looking At Us. some learners were busy screaming hugging each other some Crying some Sad. Different emotions.

My eyes Quickly ran to Yolanda who was holding her Statement.

We passed Her without even Greeting.

"whooooa" that was the Sounds they made when we passed Yolanda, I'm Glad I'm leaving this High School life. Too Much Drama.

We went inside the office we went to our Class Teacher.

He smiles when he saw Us.

Us: Sir.

Sir: Ladies here are Your Results

Congratulations to the three of you,you Made it.

He Gave Mbali her statement she Screamed she passed with 4 Distinctions and she Gave Esethu Her Statement she passed with 4 Distinctions

also

Sir:I'm Disappointed in You Williams you were my Only Hope,but then Congratulations.

I was scared to look at my Statement and I Did wow I Passed with 6 Distinctions and Geography was the Only Subject that I didn't Get a Distinction and Sir Teaches Geo, oh Shem that's why he's saying he's Disappointed but it's 77%though.

We Exited the School premises Laughing and all Happy.

We Drooped Mbali at her House she took her clothes since we will be Celebrating Tonight. After that we went to Esethu's House. she Took her clothes and Linamandla her Daughter then we drove To my House.

I got Inside.

"Momma & Daddy I made it"

They Screamed I showed Them my Statement they were Happy!

And I must say I was Happy Too.

.

My phone Rang it was Melusi I'm sure it's Lwande she wants to know whether I passed or Not.

Me: I passed with 6 Distinctions Hello.

Melusi: Please Come To Melomed Private Hospital Right Now!

Me: What? What's Wrong? Who's there?

Everyone Looked at me as Tears were Falling Down.

Melusi: Abongwe, Lwande is In Hospital Things Are Not Good Please Come Now! Tell your Family.

He Dropped the Call.

My Phone slipped Down my Fingers it Fell Down.

Mom Came To me and she looked at me. With Teary Eyes.

Mom: What's Wrong Baby?

Me: A-l-w-a-n-d-e!!

Mom: what's wrong with Alwande?

Me: She's Melomed Private Hospital,I Dunno what's wrong with Her Let's Go.

.

#1k_Likes_150_Comments

.

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man.

.

.

Insert:35

#Steven

.

Being Suspended at Work is really Frustrating. Even the people I've been working for In the underworld Don't want anything to do with me, I'm stressed even Bulelwa Is Frustrating and Nagging and She's pregnant she's 5 Months Pregnant I'm Happy that I'll have Another child

but we're Broke I don't know what to do. I asked my Brother to help me and he sent R8000.

Just imagine.

So it's afternoon and I'm massaging Bulelwa's Feet's she's Too Much Eyy!

The door Opened Ludwe Got inside, my Son he looks much like Abongwe. You would think they are Twins but no.

Ludwe: Hey Rents, I passed.

He showed Us his Statement.

He got 4 Distinctions.

Me: That's my boy, So what are you going to study ?

Ludwe: Daddy I want to do Law you know.

Bulelwa: That's my Baby Boy,he's Going to University halala.

Ludwe: Yeah, tomorrow I'll go and register I've been Accepted at UCT for Law and Engineering but I'll do Law.

Me: Yeah, my son do that and apply For a Bursary since you know We don't have money.

Ludwe: Don't worry Dad NSFAS will do the paying, since I will be provisionally Supported by NSFAS.

Me: That's Good, but I'll provide as soon as i finish these 4 months left.

Bulelwa: And You're on an unpaid Suspension. You need to find Job Steven so that We can eat Mina nengane Yakho.

Me: Eish Bulelwa you like Adding Stress neh.

Bulelwa: I must Remind You kalok.

Me: Let's Go Son, and Buy Some Few Grocery.

I drove to The Mall and went To Boxer the cheapest Supermarket. We brought everything that we need and Some Cake and Few Goodies to Celebrate Ludwe's Pass.

After that I drove to the Nearest Garage to put some Petrol in my Car after that withdraw R1000 for Ludwe I was now left with R5000 from the money I got from my Brother.

Me: Son here's R1000 for you, to go and Look for school and other Necessary Things for you to do. I don't care how you use it but use it Wisely my

child.

Ludwe: Thanks Dad I'll use it wisely trust me, I'll use it for transportation and For food at school while I'm still fixing my things.

We arrived At home bulelwa was shocked to see the plastics they were so many.

Bulelwa: where did you take the Money?

Me: From my savings.

Bulelwa: Savings Steven? We ate Rice and potatoes on a Christmas Day and Umphokoqo nge New Year. You had Savings All along?

Me: Eating Nicely on a Christmas And New Year wouldn't have Made Things Easy for Us, just Appreciate that You have a Shelter and food To eat now.

Bulelwa: I don't know how Mpumie survived Staying with an Asshole Of a Husband.

Me: Don't Talk like that with me Woman, and mpumie Was Working she had A Degree she was Well educated not like you don't you dare Compare yourself With Her,coz she's not in your League, Now do yourself a Lovely Favour pack

this Grocery Now nxx.

I went to my Room This Woman is Getting on my Nerves She's a nuisance. She's very much Annoying.

How I miss the Calm and Obeying Mpumie, yes I don't Deserve her but I miss her and I must Teach Bulelwa to be submissive she has no respect For me it's just that she's Pregnant I can't do anything To her. Yiscefe marn eish.

Ludwe is a sweet Boy, he's not like me nor like his mother.

He just reminds me of Abongwe I don't know why, everything Abongwe did he's doing it. He's just calm and Respectful he will make a Great Husband one Day that I know. He's a great Son.

I just Decided To Take a Nap and Avoid Bulelwa with my All.

Is this Karma? If it is really is it's Taking a Stroll in me. Everything Is Going North instead Of South nothing is Going well hay God's really Punishing Me on this one and I'm leaving with Regrets each and everyday. I wish I can Start

afresh or Reverse everything so that I could stay with my Wife and Kids but then They Say in Xhosa Uzenzile Akakhalelwa.

I just locked the door and went to my bed I got inside my blankets and I took a Nap. That's My everyday thing that's what I do to avoid the Reality.

.

#Sprinkles

.

JJ Drove Me,Mom,Mbali,Esethu and Dad Drove With Nkosi And Bayanda.

We Arrived At the Hospital, Dad went To Ask at the Reception, So we followed him, we arrived when We arrived at this Ward Melusi Was Pacing up and Down, scratching His Head, stress Written in his Face.

Me: What Happened Melusi?

Melusi: She wasn't Feeling Well the whole Day, she was Weak I Had to Take her To the Hospital since she was saying her Abdomen is painful and Stomach So I had to bring her here.

Me: Oh my God I hope the Twins Are Safe

Mom: Oh my Child God, Please be with her.

My mom is very fragile she's crying and her cries are breaking my Heart.

Dad Calmed her Down.

The Doctor Came out, and Dad has Already Called Amanda to come since She's Gynecologist.

Doctor: Alwande's Family.

Us: here Doctor.

He came to us.

Doc: She's fine there's nothing Wrong with her.

Mom: Oh Thank God, and what about her Babies.

Doc: The Babies are fine too.

Melusi: I Sense a But?

Doc: Yes, She will have to Give Birth on the 7th Month and she will Do a C-section she will give birth through operation. Coz if she gives birth in a Normal Way the Babies will not make it, she won't be Able to Push the kids out.

He said, he Explained Further and I was very much Relieved that she's okay and Melusi too, whether she give Birth normally or Through c-section it doesn't matter as long as I will have my Niece or Nephew!

We got inside her Room, she was Smiling Faintly Shem. My Sister we went to hug her, and Melusi was the Last One to hug her. Okay,okay wait what am I seeing now? Are my eyes Deceiving me? I widen my Eyes.

'Oh My Gucci Is that a Ring'

Mom: Where?

Me: Was I that Loud?

Dad: Yes.

Me: Alwande are you engaged.

Melusi and Smiled at Us and she Nodded.

Me: Oh my God, Anizithethi izinto YhUU.

Alwande: Whatever.

Melusi: we were Going to tell You, tomorrow. When she's coming back.

Me: Mhh haike Congratulations.

Everyone: Congratulations.

Me: when is the wedding Date?

Lwande: we don't Know yhoo.

Mom: But our Wedding day is on the 14th of February.

Me: wow mom, wow on a Valentine's Day.

Dad: yes Princess.

Alwande: And You Girls did you pass?

Me: Look at Us Girl!

Mbali: Singobanu K'qala?

Alwande: There go Xhosa's I asked a Question and you didn't Answer Me.

Esethu: uWhoa, yes we passed Alwande.

Alwande: Thanks Esethu, this 2 were going to Drag it.

Me: mxxm, it's 6 Distinctions keBhabha.

Alwande: wena na, Hay I'll buy you a Car as soon as I start working.

Me: I'll hold on that.

Nkosi and Bayanda got inside they went to buy

some food for Lwande.

Alwande: Abongwe what's this Bipolar Guy doing here? you want to kill me?

Nkosi: No this Is your Brothers, he's Father's Son.

Me: He is Senzi's Twin. But they didn't know Each Other he was Lost at Birth.

Lwande: Mhh okay Sorry.

Bayanda: who Else is Going to think I'm Crazy?

Mbali: Me!

Esethu: Me Too.

We all Laughed

Me: I Guess you know the Story

Bayanda: I have to make a Tattoo On My Forehead that I'm Not Senzi.

We all Laughed.

Alwande: Hawu Bakithi phela Ngilambile Manje

Nkosi: Thought so.

He Gave Her Food.

Lwande: Thanks Twinny!

Nkosi: We're One Kalok.

We chilled then and Amanda Joined us and she was Briefed about Lwande's Case since she's a Doctor.

We went Back Home At least we're Going Out Tonight I talked with Dad Agreed We begged him till he Agreed that We can Go out since we can Now fight for Ourselves we're Strong Now, and can Drive in any State that we are.

.

I tried Bakithi it's all I Managed To Write.

.

.

#Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster

Insert: 36

.

.

We Ate Our Supper then went to my Room,we

took a Shower and Changed,the weather was Not On our Side Today, so I wore my Yellow polo neck, Black Jeans and Black Thigh Block heeled Boots. I Putted my Weave on I made it into a Nice Ponytail. My friends were wearing the Same but different Colours.

We took our Fenny Pack.

We got out.

Dad: what if I say I've changed my mind what will you say?

Me: Hayi Daddy, don't please!

Dad: I'm not saying anything.

He chuckled, everyone laughed at my Reaction phela ndinxaniwe kalok.

Me: Dad Can I talk to you for a Sec

Dad: Yeah talk princess.

Me: in private.

Dad: okay.

We moved away from other people.

Dad: okay talk.

Me:Daddy please!

Dad: U said it's fine as long at 2 you'll be here.

Me: About that Daddy.

I looked Down playing with my Hands.

Dad: no princess you won't stay all midnight there I'm sorry.

I looked Down again.

Me: No Daddy can I go to Bear's House!

Dad: Bear??

Me: Oh shit, I meant Luthando Daddy!

Dad: You want to Go to Luthando's House?

Me: Yes Daddy, please he doesn't know I will be there and I want to share the news with him.
Ndakucela Tata.

Dad: Okay,Okay But be At His House At 2am.

Me: Alright Thank You Daddy.

I kissed His Cheek.

Dad: Don't Do something I wouldn't Do.

Me: Which Is??

He Laughed, and I Joined Him

Me: Please Tell Your Wife To be Our Drama Queen Okay!

Dad: Lol I will tell Her.

Me: Good, Byee Old man.

Dad: I'm not old Wena Sbhanxa.

I laughed and Went out with My Girls.

I went To the VW Golf MK6 that's Dad's Car. I couldn't Risk taking my Car To Town and had an Accident Maybe With It hay Cha.

We went There Blasting Babes Wodumo Ka Dazz on High Volume. We made our Way to Rands.

I parked in the Parking Lot. Then Got inside many Young People were There I'm Sure Grade 12s Celebrating.

We went to Some Corner Mbali went to Buy Booze. She came With It and we Drank.

Me: To University.

Mbali&Esethu: To University.

We Drank And I went To The Bathroom I peed

and I was A Little Bit Tipsy. I Bumped into Someone.

Me: Eyy Watch where You Going.

Guy: Eish I'm Sorry.

Me: Sure.

Guy: Wait!

I stopped and Looked at him

Me: What?

Guy: You Look like Someone!

Me: Oh yeah, mhh like Who? Wait let me Guess I look like Boity Thulo?

I laughed.

Guy: No you look like my Best mate Ludwe.

Me: That's nice, tell him he looks like a Celebrity Now Bye!

I went inside and Drank with my Friend, this Guy Is Drunk who the Hell look like me? Hay Abantu Bayanxila.

After That.

Me: Girls Let's Hit The Road.

Mbali: Mnganu we going to Varsity Live a Little.

Me: Mbali,I'm driving and You Guys Are Drunk
Now let's Leave.

I took both Their Hands And went Out but they
were Giving Me Problems. And I bumped to that
Guys Again.

Guy: Oh Thatsy Ludwe You can Go and see Him

Me: Don't Have Time to look at you
imagination, Now help me here he held Mbali
and I was Holding Esethu we arrived at the
parking Lot and I opened my Car and Mbali and
Esethu Sat At the Back.

Guy: wow You're Driving this Car?

Me: Yeah,I Do don't you Drive?

Guy: Ekse mna Joe Hlala Apha ERoundin. I can
see you're a cheese Girl.

Me: No I'm not a Cheese Girl.

Guy: Okay,you don't mind If I Have your Numbers
Maybe We can Chill here in Kasi.with My Mates.

Me: Even That Imaginary Look alike of mine.

I laughed.

Guy: Yhoo Trust Me you look alike,yeah He Chill with Us But he's Staying in Constantia.

Me: He's Rich Mos.

Guy: Not Really, he doesn't have a Car.

Me: Having a Car Doesn't mean you rich.

Guy: But a Beast Like Your? It's what Amagintsa Ase Kasi Go For,drive Safely.

Me: I'm not Scared Boo.

Guy: Khwezi,I'm Khwezi.

Me: Ab.

Khwezi: Just Ab.

Me: Yes,call Me Ab.

Khwezi: Alright nice to meet You Ab.

Me: Same To You Khwezi.

Khwezi: Your Numbers so that I can Call you in the Morning to meet up afternoon.

Me: 078 *** ****, I have a Boyfriend that I Love Very Much.

Khwezi: I'll Keep that In Mind.

Me: Great.

I opened My door And God inside my Car then Lowered the Window.

Me: Awe Khwezi.

He Chuckled.

Khwezi: Awe.

I drove Straight To Constantia, I was Speeding Along the Way, and I was Drinking the Pine Twist Mixed With Vodka That was in A Cup. I Arrived There as If I was in the Neighborhood, one thing I like I'm Tipsy not Drunk, if I was Drunk Bear Would've Taken Me back Home To Dad, but these Two Were Drunk.

The Guards opened The Gates I Got Inside the House.

These two were behind me,they were Sleepy. The door was Closed luckily Esethu had Her keys I her Fenny Pack.

I opened and they went straight to the Lounge. I locked the Door. I removed My Boots. I tip toed to Bear's Room. I opened and it was Dark but I didn't Care I removed My Clothes I was Left with My Lacy Bra And a lacy Thong. I went to the bed

and Got inside covered myself with Blankets.

Bear Groaned I was Cold, he Half opened his Eyes.

Bear: Sprinkles??

Me: Yes Bear,let's Sleep Now.

Bear: Hell No, You go to the Bathroom and Take a Shower and Wash your Mouth Too you reek of Alcohol You've been Drinking? Wait don't answer That Just Go.

He Stood and Wore his Sleepers and went Out, He switched on the Light on his Way Out. I Stood with Tail between my Legs and went to take a Cold Shower after that I Brushed my teeth. I was Naked, so u wrapped a Towel Around my Body. I went to his Closet and Took his Boxers and A T-shirt.

He was Watching me as I was Changing. He was Wearing His Boxers Only,His Clothes were all Over the Room,this Guy's Habit of drooping clothes everywhere he still does it.

I looked at Him,then I went to seat next to him.

I sat just next To him.

He was Drinking water.

Bear: It's 2am Abongwe!

Me: I'm sorry Babe, But I missed You.

Bear: I waited For Your Call.

Me: I'm sorry Bear, Alwande was Admitted to Hospital I couldn't Call you since we were all Worried and Worked up it was later when we Saw That she was Fine so I decided to come And Sleep here. I'm sorry bear.

Bear: So you started By drinking?

Me: Mbali and Esethu wanted us To celebrate.

Bear: So you Passed?

Me: Yes I passed, Bachelor's degree with 6 Distinctions

Bear: Mhhh Okay, Congratulations.

He stood up and went to His bedside and Got inside the Blankets, Hawu Nkosi Yami This Guy. I joined Him and Held His Waist and Kissed His Neck.

Me: I'm Sorry Bear.

Bear: Don't Start Something you won't Finish.

Me: Test me Boo.

He turned and Looked at me Smiling.

Bear: Didn't I say You'll be a Freak.

Me: I'm not One Yet.

Bear: Whatever Come Here Now.

He kissed me and I kissed Him Too, His Icy Mint Lips Were Doing wonders.

He got On Top of Me. He kissed me and Kissed me Neck in a Very seductive Way and I Let out a Soft Moan. he removed the T-shirt and my Boobs Were looking straight at him. He Smirked and came back to my Mouth we kissed and and He Played with My Boobs,

And I was letting out soft Moans, he removed the His boxers that I was Wearing he kissed me and i kissed back and he sucked on my neck and that's my weak spot that I Know now.

Me: "Ah.." That was my soft Moan.

He licked his way to my boobs, I moaned softly, im surprised at the way he's being gentle on me.

He went Down Kissing me from My stomach Leaving wet kisses he's so Good at what He does he's Gentle Gosh.he was now muffing my pussy Hard and Rough and i kinda liked it as i held his head for his tongue to go deeper.

Me: "AH AH AH B-E-A-R!!" i squirt all over and on his mouth. He licked Me Clean And made his Again to my Mouyh he smashed his lips on mine. his mouth was soo sweet and salty.

He Removed his Boxers and His Manhood was ready Up and ready For Action and he looked at me as He Saw Fear in My Eyes.

He tried to enter my pussy but didn't succeed at first but the second time he go in and i moaned loud because it hurt like shit..

Bear:Fuck you're so warm and tight! I wanted to touch him but as he penetrated hard he held my hands above my head..He was fucking me so good that we were moaning the same words.

Us: FUCK, Oh My God. YES AH AH AHMHHMHH!

It was time for us to cum.

Us: AHHHHHHHHHHHH.

We collapsed after that.

He kissed my Forehead.

Bear: I love You sprinkles.

Me: I love You way More.

We Cuddled and Slept.

In the Morning I woke up and bear Was staring
At me.

Me: Morning Babe.

Bear: Morning MaDikela. Can I have my Morning
Kiss?

Me: Haaa Jola, Morning Breath.

Bear: I don't Care.

Me: But yesterday you didn't want to Kiss Me
when I was drunk Yesterday.

Bear: Repeat Again "Drunk"

I Giggled and Kissed him anyways coz he
wanted to and I knew he will Get it though. Even
if I deny him.

The Kiss led us having a Morning Glory.

After that we took a Shower a Innocent Shower

but with Bear he was Busy Getting Naughty and all.

we were done we were wearing black sweatpants White T-shirts and Grey Hoodies. I wore a pair of kicks that were new, he said he brought them for me to wear when I come here, and wore his Kicks.

I fixed my hair and we went Downstairs.

The Stares everyone were giving me, I couldn't Bare looking at them.

Lwando: "Ah Ah Fuck, Ah Ah Oh My God"

Luba: "Fuck You So Warm" they were mimicking me and Bear's Voices.

They all laughed.

I looked at them with a Big stare.

Me: Ningandiqheli kemnake please Bakithi.
What's Funny?

I went to the kitchen to make some food and Sleep.

Bear got inside.

Me: I felt so embarrassed.

Bear: Geez those are you brothers

Me: Yes, But look they mocking me.

Bear: They'll get over it soon, it's not like They've never had Sex Before.

Me: But..

Bear: Ha.a Abongwe, you just Gave them a straight face and now. You're strong Babes!

Me: Mhh okay.

Bear: You don't Sound convinced And you know I won't Convince You, just come here.

I went to him and Hugged him. I sniffed His neck, he smells So nice.

Me: You smell nice babe.

Bear: You just smell like me now since you used my toiletry.

Me: But still you still smell nice.

GE chuckled.

Bear: Next Time you come here my Room will be soundproofed.

Me: Now I'm convinced.

He laughed, Gosh his Laughs makes me Wet.
We made breakfast and ate there since we just
wanted to be together.

I went to Bear's Room, I made the Bed and took
my fenny pack and left the clothes. I went
downstairs.

Luba: I'm sorry Sister.

Lwando: I'm sorry too.

Me: it's fine Guys. Mbali here's the Keys go and
wait for me In the car I need to talk to these two.

Mbali: Sure

Me: Guys I know I disrespected y'all here but you
had no right to make it funny but I don't care coz
y'all Love Sex.

They laughed.

Me: I'm sorry.

Them: we forgive you and we're Sorry too.

Me: it's fine Buns, today we're taking Yolanda
and her Dad.

Bear: meaning?

Me: I have friends in khayelitsha so I'll send you

all a Location so you can send Ricardo and Marcello to kidnap me and they can call Yolanda and Her Dad. I want this over and done with.

Bear: okay we will go to your house, as soon as these idiots are don't bathing.

Me: cool.

I went outside, I went to the Car.

Mbali: Two Hours Yonke Mhomho

Me: lies Pineapple.

We laughed I drove With the noisy Mbali she Blabbering asking Me about My Sex with Bear, she doesn't know how Amazing it's Gosh.

We arrived at Home, mom was At work the Were only mans Here.

Me: Daddy, Call Ricardo, Marcelo, Genaro and Zamani.

Dad: Okay.

He called them Mbali was In my room Sleeping hangover Was her Friend Today. khwezi Texted me asking if I'm still Coming and I Replied Yes.

Everyone came and we Gathered in daddy's

Study.

Me: Okay, Here's the Plan, Now I will go and Drop Mbali and Go to Khayelitsha To my Friend's Place, I'll send the Location One of You Marcello Need To Call Yolanda's Dad and Give Him Direction to the CADAC's Warehouse and tell him you've Got the Girl. So the rest will go to the warehouse and we will all be there And Kill Them, I don't have Time we must Deal with them Once and For All. I have Varsity to go to and Register and Fix my Other things so I don't need Drama Let's do this once and for all.

Them: yeah.

Me: I'll go and change and leave.

I left them I went to take another shower. And I was Done I wore my Dusty Pink Suede Skirt Guttled at Sides and wore a Black Off shoulder Bodysuit and Fishnet and My Block heels. I Made my weave a Neat Bun I did My Face and Putted a Leo Matte Lipstick. I took my Bag.

Mbali: What's the Occasion? I'm not Envited?

Me: Lol Friend you can Be Extra Sometimes.

She laughed.

Me: I'm Going out With Bear!

Mbali: Mhh Just Drop me At home so that you can Go out with your Bear.

I took out some Pills in my chestvof drawers.

Me: Here drink these As soon as you reach Home after Eating Of course.

We went downstairs.

Me: I'm on my way check your phones.

Guys: Sure.

I took my Ferrari Keys.

I drove to Gugulethu and Dropped Mbali she went Out and I Called Khwezi.

He answered.

Khwezi: Ab,are you still Coming?

Me: Yes,please send the Location on WhatsApp I'm at Gugulethu Right Now.

Khwezi: Okay,I'll send it right now.

Me: Cool

I dropped the call,he sent to Location and I

connect to my GPS. And Drove To his Hood And the Location sent me to some Corner House, there he was With 4 Guys Standing with Him.

I parked Right next to them.

I got out of My Car and locked it.

I went Them, All eyes were on Me and You know Kasi people looking around.

I hugged khwezi.

Me: Heyy.

Khwezi: Thought you weren't coming.

Me: I came.

Khwezi: You drive Fast, You were in Gugulethu in 5 minutes and you here.

Me: I'm a Fast Driver.

Khwezi: Mhh okay, nice Car. you're a Spoilt cheese Girl. You Look Soo Beautiful Too.

Me: I said I'm no cheese Girl, Thanks for the Compliment.

Khwezi: Yeah, so these are my Mates.

Siya,Sbu,Mabra and Bheki and Guys This is My New Friend Ab.

Me:;Heyy Guys, it's Nice to know you.

Mabra: You said Friends? So I can Take her?

I laughed at his Stupidity with such a Good Sex from Bear, I can't leave him kaloku.

Khwezi: She has A Boyfriend and Very Much In love.

I smiled at him.

Mabra: Mhh.

Bheki: She looks like Ludwe.

Sbu: Yeah that's what I noticed.

Khwezi: You see I'm not Imagining.

Me: so where is this Ludwe?

Khwezi: he went to Register in Varsity!

Me: and What About you?

Khwezi: Mina I'll go Tomorrow and these Guys Are Doing Grade 12 this Year.

Me: Mhh nice.

I chilled with them they even Brought food for me and we were chilling at the Corner it was Nice chilling with them but I had a Plan to

prepare for. So I sent Them my Location they can Come Anytime Now I'm waiting for them so that I can Kill that Bitch once and For All.

.

I Love Y'all Goodnight

#Luthando_Bear .

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

Insert:37

.

.

#Yolanda .

.

.

I passed my Matric with Bachelor's Degree with1 Distinction L.O Distinction. I know Abongwe

Passed Very well, for all that I don't care she won't even make it to University coz she's going to die.

.

I woke up the following day not feeling well, I took a Bath and wore my Black Denim Skirt with White "the future is female" T-shirt. I wore my old school Vans, I tied my Hair.

I went to eat breakfast mom was alone.

Me: Morning Mommy, where's Daddy.?

Mom: Morning Yoyo,he's Sleeping.

Me: mhh okay.

Mom: are you not supposed to look for school huh?

Me: Tomorrow Mom I'll go to UWC.

Mom: Okay,baby. You didn't hear from Mbali and Abongwe?

Me: They Passed, Mbali 4 Distinctions and Abongwe 6 Distinctions.

Mom: wow, they will go to any Varsity.

Me:Yeah,yeah they will Go to UCT obviously.

I said that Rolling my eyes.

Mom: What happened actually baby?

Me: I don't want to talk about it Mom, so just Stop Asking Stupid Questions and enough about Mbali and Abongwe.

Mom:but..

I cut her short.

Me: Can u Just Shut up Woman! I want to eat my breakfast in peace.

She Took her Bag, and went out I'm Glad she's Working Today.

I ate my breakfast and Washed the Dishes.

I went to My room to take a nap, coz gosh i was tired. I slept, I was woken up by Dad shaking me Roughly.

Me: Hay,Hay Tata wake me up nicely Next Time.

Dad: They have Abongwe And her Dad at the Warehouse.

Me: What?

I say that wearing my Vans.

Dad: yeah, they Just Sent the Location.

Me: What Are we waiting for Let's Go.

We Went to Dad's Car.

Me: Dad, can I Drive.

Dad: Sure.

He threw the keys To me and I drove like a lunatic, Dad knows I'm a Best driver But The Way Abongwe was Driving that Other Day,she's Fast I Must Say. After and Hour and a Half I arrived in this Big Warehouse.

Dad Called One of the Guys He came,the one who ordered an Expensive Drinks, the Quiet One. It's very funny that we don't Know These Guys But We work together and they Know Us. He came and Open For Us. We got inside. There were Two Chairs with People Covered with Black Cloths.

Guy2: They all Yours we will Just Chill and Watch.

Me: That's Music to my Ears.

They Sat down And watched Us.

We removed The Cloths, they were Sleeping I'm

sure they Drugged Them.

Some Guy Came with Two Buckets Filled With Water.

Dad: Thanks.

We Threw The water At them they Gaspd for Air.

Both: What the Fuck!

They said that at the same time.

Me: wow, father and a Daughter Relationship how nice.

Ab: Yolanda, what's Happening here, you're the one who kidnapped me?

Me: No it's my Boys, they did it for me.

Wait did I call them my boys? I looked at the Guys, they Looked pissed and I was Scared.

Ab: So tell me what am I Doing here?

Me: To die.

Ab: Die? Who will kill me?

Me: Duh!

Ab: Who You?

Me: Too much of a Girl Who received 6 Distinctions.

She laughed at me with That Annoying laughter of hers that I used to like.

Ab: You know Yolanda my Ex Friend, You're a Good Joker even Though we're not friends any Longer but you still make Mean Jokes.

She Laughed Again.

I Slapped Her Both her Cheeks.

Ab: Bitch!!

Me: Call me a Bitch Once Again I'll Murder You.

Ab: B-I-T-C-H she Emphasized.

I Threw Punches and she couldn't Fight back since she was Tied Up.

Blood Came out Of her Mouth and she Spitted on my Face.

I laughed at her. I Looked at me Dad he was Facing Ab'Father with too much Rage and Anger.

They were Looking at Each Other without Words Said.

Let it be That I Looked at this bitch in front of me.

Ab: Why are You doing This ke Mo'ghel?

Me: You Took away Things From Me.

Ab: Things? I don't Follow.

Me: My Mother she Loves you more than me Her Daughter.

Ab: Oh Your Mother she's a Darling That One, and I don't Know Why she Loves me More than You. Maybe I'm Too sweet and you Too Savage. But I'm Glad She likes Me coz you're a Monster but anyways what are the Things I took from You?

Me: Luthando.

She laughed, and I was pissed coz that's not Funny not at all.

Ab: Whuu Yolanda, Stop Now.

She She laughed More.

Dad: Princess let's just Kill them and leave this Place i don't have time to Chit chat.

Ab's Dad: Coz you're a Coward, you asked people to come And Kidnap Me, why You didn't Have Guts to look for me Huh?

Dad: I don't merge with Ordinary People I'm with CADAC.

Abongwe and Her Dad Laughed.

Ab's Dad: are This Guys CADAC?

Dad: yes.

Ab's Dad chuckled.

Ab's Dad: Mhhh okay.

Dad: here my Princess kill that Spoilt Brat. My Dad handed me a Gun and I took it from him and Pointed Abongwe.

Ab: Wait!

Me&Dad: WHAT!

Ab: There's Something I need To Tell your Dad Something.

Dad: Talk, you have 1 Minute.

Ab: I have Your Diamonds.

Me&Dad: What?

Ab: It's me, I'm the one who killed Your Crew, and I Took Your Diamonds.

Dad: So you stole My Diamonds.

Ab: No Daddy Dearest I Kinda Borrowed Them.
Such Guts This Girl has God.

Dad: So where are They!

Ab: Kill me now, Angisho You wanted to kill me.

Me: Okay, show us the Diamonds we will set you free.

Ab:No you can Kill me before I even Kill You.

Me: You Kill me?

Ab: It's Possible, I killed your dad's Most Loyal Crew and What are You Again? Gangster Princess? I can kill you within a Second.

Dad: Just tall us where are the Diamonds.

Me: In the Black Market,I sold them I couldn't keep them. So you can Search the Black Market.

Dad: Thanks For Telling us now Princess let's do this Was And For all, so that I can go and Find my Diamonds.

Me: Okay Dad.

Ab: Wait Again! For the Last time.

Me&Dad: what Now?

Ab:There's the Real CADAC not these Guys!
These are My Father's Guys!

Me&Dad: What?

The Guys Came, Luthando,
Lubabalo,Sbusiso,Lwando,Lwazi and Mivuyo.
They were wearing T-shirts Written CADAC. Oh
my God You're a Fool Yolanda. Abongwe once
wore a T-shirt like These they wearing.

Okay I'm Dying Today!

.

#Sprinkles

.

.

As I was with the Guys Chilling, Genaro, Ricardo
and Marcello came with their Cars.

The Guys Were Scared they didn't know What to
Say I drove myself to the warehouse after they
Called Yolanda and her Dad. When they were
here, we pretended as we were Sleeping they
threw water at us, She's weak I didn't feel her
punches, Ricardo throw mean punches so hers it

feels as if Ababalwe is hitting me!

The Guys came, they had Guns in their but they didn't shoot. Lwazi untied us.

As Yolanda's Dad was about to shoot daddy, Dad Was clever he took a Gun from Lwazi and Shot Yolanda's Dad Shoulder and i took a Gun and Shot him fight in between his eyes and he fell.

Yolanda Screamed Crying that she even dropped the Gun.

Dad: I'm out of here!

He took his car keys and went out.

I was left with the Guys.

Bear's Crew came and Took Yolanda's Dad body.

Me: Guys please leave us!

They left but Bear Remained.

Me: Bear!

Bear: wait babe.

He went and stood next to Yolanda.

Bear: So you Have Feelings for me?

He asked Yolanda.

Yolanda: Yes, I Love You Luthando.

Bear: Yet you didn't tell me.

Yolanda: you were Dating this Bitch what was I supposed to do.

Bear: I'm Out.

He came to me.

Bear: Can I seat and watch?

Me: You're crazy just go away.

Bear: Hawu Baby. Mara This will be the First and the last Kill.

Me: Yes Sir.

Bear: I mean it Abongwe.

Me: Ndikuvile kalok.

He looked at me.

Bear: So can I watch?

He smiled.

Me: Still a No Bear.

Bear: mxxxm, but still this is your Last Killing.

Me: I heard You, Now Leave LUTHANDO!!

Bear: Whuu Geez Before you chop my head off, I'll leave.

He went to Yolanda.

Bear: I Love You too Yolanda, safe Journey to Hell we will meet each other There, maybe we will get married who knows.

He shrugged his shoulders and kissed Yolanda's Forehead.

Bear: I Love You Sprinkles, just know this is the first and Last Killidecidedie.

I giggled, my Man is Crazy.

He went out.

Me: So it's me and You now.

Yolanda: You won't Kill my Dad and get away with it.

She Quickly Took her Gun Down and we were now pointing each other with our Guns.

ME: it's either I Shoot or You'll shoot.

Her: Oh please, you know what I ain't scared of you Bitch.

Me: I loved You treated You Like a Sister. But you betrayed Me, You want me Dead huh?

Her: It was Always About You, Everything had to be about You. And You Killed My Father!

Me: Yes, Yes I killed Your Father and I would Kill Him again if Given A Chance!

Her: You're such A Bitch, You killed Him after Stealing From Him!

Me: I thought you were coming Clean but neh You don't. So Any Last Word?

Her: Fuck You Bitch!

Me: It takes two to Fuck. I'll be asking Again Any last Words?

Her: Let's Drop the Guns And Fight.

Me: I don't have Time For Game.

She threw Her Gun away. I threw Mine.

She kicked Me.

I went To her I Kicked her Too, then Grabbed her By the the Collar of her Shirt. I didn't Have any Energy to fight with her.

Me: We were Best friends, sisters and You

decided to Ruin That. You betrayed Me. I hate You I Hate You Damnit. I Loved You,why? why? huh? Answer me.

She Laughed At me..

I took out The Gun that was on my Back then Shot her Countless Times with Tears Gushing Down. I dropped the Gun,the Fell On my Knees did things Have to be This way?

I took my car Keys and Drove Home.

I arrived at home I parked my car and went inside I went straight to my Bathroom I opened the Shower, My clothes were Wet I just Removed them and took a Shower, I Remembered Ricardo's Word "Show No Mercy to those who Betrays You" I wiped my tears. I stopped the water to flow I took my Towel dried myself and Wore my Night dress it's hot outside.

I took my Phone and Called Khwezi.

He answered on the 3rd Ring.

Khwezi: Ab Are You okay?

Me: Yes Khwezi I'm okay you should stop Worrying.

Khwezi: Thank God now I can chill, and Invite My Girlfriend.

Me: You were that worried nah?

Khwezi: Eyy, and I didn't invite my Girlfriend coz I was Going to worry About you and she will think that I'm Cheating On her.

Me: Ohh I'm so sorry for worrying You Dear.

Khwezi: I'm Glad my Friend is okay. Who are Those Guys?

Me: My Father's Workers.

Khwezi: So you're Rich?

Me: Something Like That, but I'm not Spoilt at All.

Khwezi: But the Cars you Drive

Me: Khwezi my car Was a gift.

Khwezi: LoL, It's Fine Baby Girl.

Me: Yeah, okay let me give You and Your Girlfriend A Chance.

Khwezi: alright Choma'm, but give Your Boyfriend a Chance Too.

Me: And he's Calling Now Chat Later Friend.

Khwezi:: Sure Babes!

I answered A Call From Bear.

Me: Hello.

Bear: Where are You?

Me: At Home in my room.

Bear: You didn't Tell us when you left.

Me: I was Still Angry I'm sorry Babe.

Bear: Okay it's Fine,How are You Feeling?

Me: I need a Cuddle Right now,otherwise I'm Good.

Bear: Okay I'm Coming for the Cuddle, Nothing more.

Me: What if I want Something Else.

Bear::Kwa Hell pha klo Yolanda You'll find This Something Else.

I laughed.

Bear: I'm serious I won't have a Sex Freak Girlfriend.

Me:But I'm not a Freak Bear, I didn't Think about Sex Hawu.

I said That Sulking.

Bear: Nam Kalok Bendidlala.

Me: Whuu mxxm, just Come wethuu.

He laughed and drop the call. And I got inside my blankets.

#Luthando_Bear

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

Insert:38

.

.

1 Month Later

.

.

Oh My Holy God I'm Late, I just Check the time I ran to the Bathroom. I took a 3 minutes Shower I dried and Lotion, I quickly wore my Black jeans

white Bodysuit and Peach linen Blazer, and my peach block heel. I quickly make my bed, I fix myself and let loose my Bob Marley Locks. I took my Bag and Laptop Bag. I rush Downstairs.

Dad: Whoa Don't Fall.

Me: I'm Careful, morning and Bye.

I took Apple and Banana.

Mom: Don't Forget the Dress Fitting Today at 5 I'll remind You.

She shouted as I'm going out.

I unlocked my Car then got inside, I drove as Fast as I could. I'm the Fasted Driver out there.

I sighed as I checked that I have 5 minutes to be in Class. I parked my Car in the Student's parking lot. I Walked to the Lecture Hall. UCT is Too much Work, it gives me Chills.

My Lecture was Very Good, I must Say I'm enjoying here i must Say. It ended and the time now was 12:45pm. I went to the Cafeteria to buy some Lunch. Let me tell you what happened a month ago, Yolanda's Mom Is staying with us she read about her husband and Daughter's

Death in a Newspaper. She was shocked that they were killed Brutally and they were Gangster and she's Fine now she said she wasn't happy. I tried calling Khwezi but his phone is always on Voicemail. I don't know why though, oh and Saturday it's Valentine's Day and Mom and Dad's Wedding. I'm happy and Today it's Wednesday we've been Eating, Drinking, Walking and Sleeping mom's Wedding. We've been Planing it as a Family and this wedding will be A Great Wedding I Reckon.

As I was Walking to the Cafeteria my phone rang it was Mbali, she's doing Law both her and Esethu are doing the Same Course.

Me: Mbali.

Mbali: Girlfriend where are you?

Me: Going to the Cafeteria. And You?

Mbali: I'm with Sethu we coming, we will join you.

Me: okay no problem I'll wait for you too.

I drooped the call and Bumped into Someone.

Me: Watch where you Going.

Voice: Sorry!

I picked up my bag which just fell as I bumped into this person.

I looked up it was Khwezi.

Me: Khwezi.

Khwezi: Ab, Damn I thought I'll never see you.

Me: Your phone is always on voicemail.

Khwezi: Eish I lost my phone and I couldn't do a Sim Swap. I checked On Social Media for Ab but neh I couldn't find you. Is that even your Real Name.

I laughed at him.

Me: I'm Abongwe Bianca Williams going to change to Stephans.

Khwezi: Ohh Now I know you, if I lose your number again I'll check you on social media.

Me: You better, so you're a Student here?

Khwezi: No I'm a Lecturer I'm joking yeah I'm an Engineering Student.

Me: Mhh That's nice.

Khwezi: I won't be shocked if you say you're a Lecturer.

Me: No I am a Science Student.

Khwezi: wow that's nice, you must be Clever.

Me: I'm trying.

His phone rang.

Khwezi: It's my Friend I'm sure he's waiting For me, we have a Class in the next 20 Minutes.

Me: Okay I guess I'll see you around the Campus.

Khwezi: I want your Numbers, I'm not going without your numbers not now again.

I chuckled and gave him my Numbers.

Khwezi: Thanks, and you need to meet my Friend he can't believe Me that you guys look alike.

Me: I need to see him too.

Khwezi: We will get in touch with you.

Me: Sure!

I spotted my friends.

Me: oh my friends are waiting For me I'll see you

later.

He looked at Sethu and Mbali.

Khwezi: Rich Kids.

He shook his Head and left Me there laughing At me this one is Crazy.

I went to seat next to my friends.

Me: My pineapple and Strawberry.

Them: Watermelon.

Me: How are Guys Doing?

Esethu: I'm Good and Yourself?

Mbali: NdiGrand wena?

Me: I'm Good Guys.

Mbali: who was that Guy you were talking to?

Me: Oh that was Khwezi you remember my Guy friends From Khayelitsha?

Them: Oh yeah.

Me: That's Him, he's Studying here so we will see each other More often, and you Guy will get to know Him.

Sethu: I hope He's a Nice Guy.

Me: He is A Nice Guy, But he thinks I'm way too Spoilt.

Mbali: If You were spoilt you wouldn't be Friends with a me Chick from Gugulethu.

Sethu: Yeah you're a Great Girl you're not even Spoilt He get to know you.

Me: Yeah, did You believe when I Pointed at you Guys He Said "Rich Kids" And Shook his Head. We laughed and Order came we ate.

Me: Ladies I have a Class and Don't Forget we will meet at Entrance for Dress Fittings.

Sethu: I totally Forgot.

Mbali: Mpumie Would've murdered Us.

Me: I forgot but Thank God She reminded me this Morning.

Mbali: I can't Wait, and We're Bridesmaid.

Me: Lumphawu Is A Matron of Honour.

Mbali: Eish Talking about Lumphawu Reminds Me Of Yolanda, If she wasn't a Gangster she Wouldn't have Died, and I'm Shock that all these Years She didn't tell Us that she's a Gangster.

Esethu and I Looked at each other. Ohh last week We were Followed By some Car she was Scared and I drove Fast and lost the Car my Response was "Maybe It's Thugs they want to take My Car" I told Dad and he said he will Take Mbali to a Training But Not now,so she will remain in the Dark.

Mbali: Sethu we have a class in the next 10 minutes I think we should leave.

Me:Okay Guys, I'll meet you at the Gate

Them: Sure.

They left Me there and my Phone Rang it was Bear.

Me: Bear.

Bear:Sprinkles I waited for your Call.

Oh snap I forgot to calk him, I promised to call him in the morning.

Me: You won't believe I was late for my morning class, I told you To let Me sleep and you Insisted to come to my house midnight.

He chuckled.

Me: I'm Glad You Found it Funny.

Bear: Okay, how's my Sprinkles.

Me: I'm Good my Love And You?

Bear: I'm Good, I'm just missing you.

Me: wait You Just Saw Me like 8 or 9; hours Ago!

Bear: Still I miss you.

Me: I miss you too babe, and I can't believe we had sex in the Car.

He laughed and I joined him.

Bear: it's Because Of you though. You're a Sex Freak Woman.

Me: Lies Bear, we both wanted to have Sex so we did.

Bear: Haa Sprinkles

Me: Ewe Luthando.

Bear: uWhoa I have to agree Now.

Me: Yes, You have.

Bear:LMAO, Babe look I have to Go and check My patients I'll call you later.

Me::Okay Babe and I have A Class in the Next

10minutes.

Bear:Okay, I love You MaDikela My Sprinkles.

Me: I love You More Jola,Bhere Lam.

He chuckled and Dropped the Call. And I took the Takeaways putted them in the Dustbin and I went To the Table took my bag and Laptop Bag then went To the lecture hall.

Voice: Hello!

I looked back it was Girl Wearing a Yellow Dress, I have the Dress She's wearing. She was Your Black Beauty with a Huge Neat Afro. She smiled and Made her way To me.

Me: Heyy.

Her: How Are You?

Me: I'm Good and Yourself?

Her: I'm Good too.

She Smiled,God her smile is Breathtaking.

Her: My Name is Nayiko.

Me: Ab.

Nayiko: Ab?

Me: Abongwe Bianca.

Nayiko: Oh I was Lost.

Me: It's Fine.

Nayiko: Okay, I usually See you attending the Same Classes With Me are You A Scientific Science student?

Me: Yes and Are You too?

Nayiko: Yes I am. I've been Checking you out.

Me: Oh My Glorious God, I'm straight Baby Girl.

She laughed,God her Laugh.

Nayiko: I didn't mean It that way me too I'm straight and I have a Boyfriend. But I meant that I always Look at you and Watch you since the Orientation Week but I was scared to approach you.

Me: Lol. And You Approached me today!

Nayiko: I Gained some Courage.

Me: Mhhh okay, we can Walk to our Class I hate Arriving Late in class.

Nayiko: Okay, I can't believe I'm walking With You.

Me: What is it with Me?

Nayiko: You wouldn't Believe Me when I say You're Pretty,Cute,Calm and Nice.

Me: Thanks, And You're Very Beautiful.

Nayiko: Thanks,Are You staying At Res?

Me: No I'm not my Dad Didn't Allow Me To. And You?

Nayiko: Yes, I'm not from here I'm From KZN.

Me: So you Zulu?

Nayiko: Yes, and it's my First time Being here in Cape Town. I don't have any Relatives Here nor Friends.

Me: Mhh okay, So what Is your Full Name?

Nayiko: I'm Nayiko Khumalo.

Me:Mhh okay, at least You made 1 Friend.

Nayiko: And Who's that Friend?

Me: Me Duh.

Nayiko: Really Ab?

Me: Yes, Now Give me Your Numbers.

Nayiko:064 *** ***, thanks Ab this means a lot

to me.

Me: No problem My dear But how Come you have A Boyfriend, or he's staying in KZN?

Nayiko: No, we met On our Orientation week, We're still taking things Slowly he's Quite a Nice Guy.

Me: So it was Love at First Sight?

Nayiko: Yeah it was.

She Blushed, okay She's really in Love with This Guy. And she looks Innocent.

We went inside the hall. The Class ended and it was 4pm I went out with Nayiko By my side.

Nayiko: So you're going to catch a Taxi Home?

Me: No I'm going to my Car.

Nayiko: wow you have a Car?

Me: Yes i do.

Nayiko: That's Great, let me go and wait For Bus to take me to Res I'll see You Tomorrow.

My phone disturbed it Was sethu saying they are the Mall I'll find them at McDonald's.

Me: You know what let me Drop You.

Nayiko: Really?.

Me: Yes, we're Friends now get that on your Small Head.

She laughed. I opened my car she got inside I putted my bags at the back and I got inside I drove to Graca Machel Res UCT Lower Campus And dropped her.

She Smiled,I drove to Century City that's where they are and the Boutique for the Dresses is. I parked in the Parking Lot,and i Took my Laptop and Searched For Nayiko Khumalo. And she's who she says She is. She's From Umhlanga and From a Very Poor Background. She's the first in her Family to make it to the University and She's the Last Born. wow I'll keep her and I will do anything to help her.

I closed my laptop I took my Wallet and phone and Got out it's 5pm already.

I call Esethu To go to the Boutique coz I'm on my way There.

I walked in and mom and Lumphawu were Already

there with The Huge Alwande.

Mom: Thank God You're Here. Now you can Go and Fit Your Dress with the Others you Go to Alwande.

We went to the Fitting room I was given a Dress. I wore it and it fitted Properly it was Lace Dress more like a Fairytale Bubble summer Dress. The Theme Colour was Navy and Peach The Light Navy my Dress was Peach The dresses were different Colours but The Same Design. Me and Mbali it was peach. Alwande, Amanda and Esethu's was Navy. Prisca And Lumphawu had Same Dresses which were navy and peach since they were Both Metrons.

We were Beautiful I took Pictures.

After that we Changed and mommy was The One fitting her wedding Dresses yes they are Two.

wow she looked like A Queen that she is. Tears streamed down my Mother was Looking all Beautiful which made us Cry. We went to her and Hugged her not making her dress Dirty.

In both of her dresses she was Looking Very Beautiful. We left the Boutique and the Dresses are going to be Delivered Tomorrow.

No we're Going to the Step Practice. Worse I'm soo Tired!

.

I Love Y'all Goodnight

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The

Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

.

Insert:39

.

After Dress Fittings, I was Tired Coz we went to Some Restaurant for Dinner we went Home When It was Late. We went home after Dropping Mbali of course.

I arrived At home I was Tired being on heels the Whole Day it's Too Much.I arrived and went to My Bathroom I Took a Bath and after that I felt Relaxed I dried myself and wrapped a Towel

around my Body and went to my Closet I Took my Pink and Purple Onsie I wore it and Went to My bed then Got Inside My Bed,My Phone Rang it was Bear.

Me::Jola Wam

Bear: MaDikela I'm outside your House,I'll wait for you.

Me: As in Now?

Bear:yes!

Oh My Gosh I'm tired and I want to sleep.

I wore My sleepers and went Downstairs No one Was There I went Out, one of Our Security Guard opened For me I went out and Saw Bear standing next to his Car.

I went to him.

Me: Babe.

I hugged him, I miss this Man each and every Time. I felt safe in his Arms.

Bear: So I was Missed.

Me: each and Every second of the Day!

Bear: Me too, I should wife You so that I can See

you everyday.

Me: I'm Still young you ha.a Bear.

Bear: You're turning 19 this Year so you old enough..

I laugh is this dude being Serious?

Me: Are You Serious?

Bear: Yeah, I Love You Sprinkles I want to spend the Rest Of My life with you.

Me: I Love You more my Love,but this is not the time for me to get married, let me finish my Degree First and I can be All Yours!

Bear: I'll wait for You my Love Okay! I'll wait and I Love You.

Me: I love You more Jola Wam.

We kissed,the warmth of his kiss his tender Gosh, his lips are cold icy mint lips. I love this man,I pulled out after some long time and bear's Eyes are Blue they are Shining just like that Wolf.

Me: Bear Your Eyes are Shining, they are Blue.

He smiled at me revealing his Dimples. His eyes went back to Normal.

Bear: It means you're my Mate!

Me: Mate? I don't Follow.

Bear:it's a story for another Day,but I can say this there's no girl in my life that my ancestors other than you. You're the chosen one.

Me: I Love the sound of that. Thank You,I don't know about my ancestors whether you're my Mate but I can assure you that you're my Chosen One too..

He laughed At me,eee this One is crazy.

I frowned and he looked at me and Smiled.

Bear: I'm sorry ke,but you're my Chosen.

Me: Ewe wethuu,come let me kiss you for the last time.

Bear: You Love My lips.

Me: Who wouldn't love them? Khawuze wethu.

He chuckled and Kissed me,we kissed and I pulled out.

I went out and he hooted and left I got inside the House I climbed the stairs making my way Up.

Voice: uVelaphi?

I froze there for a Minute and I Turned and saw Dad And Uncle with Bayanda and Nkosi.

Me: Uh Garden, Yeah Garden.

They looked at me Unsure.

Me: I have Class tomorrow I Must Go and Sleep

I ran to my Room and they were Laughing At me.

'Whoo' I Sighed..

I got inside my Blankets and i couldn't Sleep.

I checked the time it was 23pm. I decided to call Nayiko since she doesn't have my Numbers and I promised to call her.

I dialed her number and She answered when I was about to give up

Nayiko: Sawubona.

Oh she's Zulu I forgot.

Me: oh Hey It's Ab, I hope I didn't wake you Up.

Nayiko: Oh no My dear I just Talked with my Boyfriend.

Me: Oh Nice, I'm sorry I called at this time my Day was busy I just got free now.

Nayiko: no Problem you're lucky I was still awake.

Me: Praise God, I was just Checking up on you as promised that I will call.

Nayiko: I thought you were not going to Call, but thanks for calling.

Me: No problem my Dear, Save my numbers Then.

Nayiko: I will babes,as soon as I drop the call.

Me: Okay chomiie. Goodnight.

Nayiko:Goodnight see you tomorrow.

Me: Sure.

I dropped the call.

I hope she's really Loyal, coz i will have to kill her.

I slept coz I was Sleepy.

.

I was woken up by a Call in the Morning and It was an Unknown Number.

Me: I have A Man and he Treats me like a princess that I am.

Voice: Nice and you didn't include, I have a Male

Friend.

Me: Drama khwezi Ekseni.

Khwezi: were you still sleeping?

Me: Yes,I have a Class at 1pm

Khwezi: I'm sorry to wake you up but still You have to be Fresh and not Lazy.

Me: it's Fine thanks,I have to hit the Gym Now and it's been a long Time.

Khwezi: you Gym?

Me: Yeah I do.

Khwezi: That's nice can we meet after your Class?

Me:Yeah sure no problem.

Khwezi: cool,I have to go now.

Me: Sure.

I stood and made my bed it was 8am. I went to the bathroom I washed my face and went to my closet I wore my Gym Gear and went to the underground Gym.

I trained with Bayanda since he was the only one

there. At 10 we were Done. I went to my room and took a Bath I was done I cleaned the bath tub and dried myself wrapped a towel around my Body. I went to my closet it's Hot Outside. I wore my Suede Maroon Dungaree Dress. With my Black Block Heel. I Fixed Myself I was Early and Tied my Bob Marley Locks into a neat Bun. I took my Laptop bag and My bag the Headed Downstairs.

Me: Morning Fam.

Dad: Someone Is early Today!

Me: yeah dad I'm hungry Let me Go and Eat.

I went to the Kitchen I made Coco pops and ate. After eating I Rinsed the bowl then went to the Fam.

Me: Dad it's your Last Day seeing Mom as a Single Lady.

Dad: I can't wait To Wed her you know.

I laughed.

Nkosi: Then it will be Alwande's Wedding.

Me: Then Yours and Bayanda's Wedding.

Bayanda: I'm not getting married MNA Sis not anytime Soon.

Nkosi: Telling us about weddings and when is your wedding?

Dad: hay my Princess will not get marries she will stay with me till I die.

Me: Hauwa Daddy, I want to get Married.

Dad: And Leave Your Dad like that?

Me: I'll always Visit kalok Daddy.

Dad: So you really want to get married?

Me: Daddy, Don't Forget to tell your Groomsmens to Come and Practice for the Wedding the wedding Step. It's the last Day.

Dad: You running away From My Question?

Me::Let me Love and Live Y'all.

I took my Bags and left them Laughing I opened the Back seat and Threw my bags there and I drove to School. I Was left with 10 minutes before The class Start and I'm Glad I won't be Rushing just Like Yesterday. I took my bags then made my way to The lecture Hall.

The Class Proceeded and I was enjoying it and it had to end. I Parked My Books and Someone Tapped my Shoulder I looked back and I saw A very welcoming Smile From Nayiko.

Me: Heyy Babes.

Nayiko: I saw you were early Today!

Me: Eish Yeah, a Friend woke me Up in the morning.

Nayiko: Oh that's Great.

Me: Wanna Grab Lunch? I'm hungry this Class Drained all my Energy.

Nayiko: Sure, let's go to the Cafeteria.

Me: No let's go to McDonald's.

Nayiko: Okay let's go.

We walked to my Car Talking, I putted out bags At the back seat and she sat next to me at Front.

I pumped Nasty C Mrs Me.

We were Singing along all the way from Campus to McDonald's.

We got inside and ordered and sat down, I saw missed Calks From Mbali and I had to call her.

Me: Can I Call Someone? I hope you don't mind.

Nayiko: Not at all dear

I dialed Mbali and She Answered on the First Ring.

Mbali: Chom are You at School?

Me: Yes, why ? Are you here too?

Mbali: No I don't Attend Today, so the practice are we Practising?

Me: Yes,and we have to finalise the Bridal Shower.

Mbali: Okay, you'll tell me when you're going home so that I can request an Uber to take me to your place.

Me:okay pineapple I will do so.

Mbali: Okay babes sure.

Me:Sharp.

I dropped the Call.

Our order came,.

Nayiko: I don't mean to be Forward who's Getting Married?

Me: My Mom.

Nayiko: wow that's Nice.

Me: You know what you're Invited,wait a minute.

I took a Invitation card.

Me: Here please Come.

Nayiko: wow the Dress Code is Dusty pink,
Denim and White.

Me: Yes,Daddy said he wants Something Unique.

Nayiko: That's Nice, I thank God for Giving me
courage to speak to you and look now I'm invited
to some Wedding I'll have a feast.

I laugh at her.

Me: You love Food?

Nayiko: Yes food is my Best friend.

Me: You and Mbali My best friend will get Along
since you love Food.

Nayiko: Won't your friends have problem with
me being your Friend?

Me: Nonsense they would never do that they are
nice you will see them Saturday.

Nayiko: Wow Tell Me about them,so that I don't embarrass myself.

Me: LMAO, There's Mbali she's nice but she Loves Talking and Esethu is the Darling the Sweetheart.

Nayiko: Then there's nothing I need to worry about.

Me: You see.

We laughed and Ate I paid the Bill and dropped Nayiko at her Res. When I was about to Call Mbali, khwezi called oh snap I forgot about him.

Me: Hey K.

Khwezi: I'm Done for the Day where are You?

Me: I'm done too,where are we meeting?

Khwezi: There's a Gatsby Shop Down the Campus Road do you Know it?

Me: Yeah, I think so

Khwezi:We're there we will wait for you there.

Me: We? Who else?

Khwezi: Ludwe, my friend.

Me: Okay I'm Coming.

Khwezi: Should I buy a Gatsby for you?

Me: I just ate I'm Full, but You can buy Large for me, I'll pay you.

Khwezi: we're friends Ab I'll buy it for you

Me: okay I'm coming.

I dropped the call, Alwande will be Happy to know that I've brought Gatsby For her, it's her Favourite.

I drove to the Nearest Garage coz I was running out Of Fuel, after Garage I drove to the place where Khwezi Is, I stopped Opposite and called Khwezi.

Khwezi: you're here?

Me: Yes, You know my car mos, I parked opposite the shop.

Khwezi: Okay I'm coming.

I sent Mbali a message saying I'll be running late she may go and We will meet at home.

I saw Khwezi Knocking at my window.

I opened the Door for them they got at inside but

Sat at back seat.

Me: where to?

Khwezi: do you mind Dropping Us at khayelitsha..

Me: Not at all.

I was Still texting Mbali I couldn't look at khwezi's Friend I didn't even Greet them, he will think I'm a Snob.

I drove to khayelitsha and I was listening to Nasty C and they were singing along my eyes were on the Road. I parked in front of that house Khwezi was at when I first came to visit.

Khwezi: wow, she still remember my home.

Me: I have a Great Memory.

I said that getting out, they both came out and I had the time to look his Friend.

Wait! Whoaa,What The Fudge . I see a Reflection Of me.

Me: W-h-o o are You?

He was Shocked Too.

Guy: Ludwe, and Who are You?

Me: Abongwe! Wait.

I took my Phone, then sent my location to Dad on WhatsApp.

And I called him.

Dad: Princess. Where are You? You're the Choreographer of this wedding step where are you?

Me: Daddy I just sent you a location where I am, now Come here and don't tell anyone there's something I need you to see!

Dad: Okay!

He drooped the Calk and I Looked at this Ludwe once Again, what's Happening I don't know. Do I also have a Twin.

Khwezi: Is your Father coming Here?

Me: Yeah.

Khwezi: Okay you Twins Get inside phela Mina I'm hungry I want to eat.

Ludwe Was shocked he didn't even say anything. We got inside khwezi's House. It's a very welcoming and warmly house but my mind

wasn't here I was looking at my reflection who's seating Opposite me and looking at me without even blinking.

What's Happening??

.

#Abongwe_Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

.

Insert:40

.

.

After 15 minutes of Absolutely Silent,with Khwezi only Eating his Gatsby.

My phone Rang it was Daddy.

Me: Daddy.

Dad:I'm outside.

Me:you Can Come in Dad..

Dad: Okay.

After Few minutes my dad Got inside.

I ran To him and Hugged Him.

Crying.

Voice: Yeah I told you you're a Cheese Girl, a Snob.

I chuckled.

Daddy: What's Wrong Princess? What are You doing Here.

I moved aside and Pointed At Ludwe, The Shock in Dad's Face.

Dad: who's He?

Me: I don't Know Dad,he looks Like Me.

Dad: Okay Shh Let's Go and Chat Like Normal People.

We sat and Khwezi Gave us Some Space he went Out.

Dad: Who are You my Boy?

Ludwe: I'm Ludwe.

Dad: Ludwe Who?

Ludwe: Ludwe Mfene.

Dad: Who's Your Mother?

Ludwe: Bulelwa Mfene.

Me: Whoaa, Whoaa Balance me thee Bulelwa??

Dad: Which Bulelwa?

Me: The Man Snatcher, is your mother by Any
Chance Dating A Man Called Steven?

Ludwe: How Do you know my Dad? And why are
You calling my mother A Man Snatcher?

Me: Because she is, she Dated with a married
man.

Ludwe: How Sure Are You?

Me: Coz Steven is my Father Dammit.

Dad: Stop it you two!

He shouted and I facing This idiot who can be
my Twin Brother.

Dad: There's only one person who can Answer
this is bulelwa.

Me: What are We waiting For, let's go to Constantia

Dad: You drive with him and I'll drive alone.

Me: No Daddy, I'll murder him without even Reaching Constantia.

Daddy Chuckled and this idiot looked at me.

Me: What?

Dad: princess No,Let's Go Ludwe.

Khwezi got inside.

Khwezi: Leaving Already?

Me: yeah we have To go.

Khwezi: You Leaving with my Nigah?

Me: Yeah.

Khwezi: Yhoo Bra, I'll pray that you're Her Brother so that you can Even have your Own Car so that I can Visit You anytime..

I laughed.

Me: Khwezi we have to Go.

Khwezi: sure, I'll go fetch my Girlfriend.

I laughed.

I took my Gatsby I won't forget it. I went to my Car and Drove to Constantia I was Speeding with Dad behind me. We arrived and I parked Outside and Got inside. I took my Gun under the Seat instead Things Go the way Around I don't care whether Steven is a Policeman Or what

I knocked..

Voice: Come in!.

I got inside the House Changed but the Memories Were Haunting me, Steven Beating my mom, Chasing Me and my mom Out, Chasing Alwande out coz she's Pregnant.

Voice: Nana!

I looked up I saw Steven, he used to call me his Nana.

I looked at him.

Voice: What are You doing here?

She's Pregnant?

Me: You're Pregnant?

Bulelwa: You not Blind Mos!

Me: Whatever.

Steven: Come Nana and seat Next to me, wow you're Old. You look Beautiful.

Me: Thanks I guess it's Part of Growing up..

Steven: Are you studying?

Me: Oh yes, at UCT . I passed my Matric with 6 Distinctions.

Steven: wow Congratulations, You deserve it.

Me: Thanks.

Bulelwa: Ubekwa Yinton Apha?

Me: Uzabona.

The door Opened Daddy got inside with Ludwe. Bulelwa Was So Shocked.

Dad: We meet again Steven.

Steven: Who are You?

Daddy Laughed.

Daddy: That Poor Boy you took his Girlfriend Back then.

Steven: Ngqiqo ?.

Daddy: in Flash. But I'm not here For that. Let's all seat down.

We sat And I was Sitting Next To Daddy and Bulelwa sitting with Steven And Ludwe was sitting all Alone.

Daddy: Bulelwa I'll Give You Two Chances To tell Us the Truth and If you don't tell the Truth you'll Die so it's Up to you!

Bulelwa: yheey Ndoda Ndini Uthetha Ngantoni? Ungazondidika mna Apha.

Shouted at Daddy saying all That.

Dad: You don't talk to me as if you're talking to Steven. Who is Ludwe's Mother? I said I'll Give You Two Chances.

Bulelwa: You come into My House and Ask Me Nonsense Are You Crazy? Who the Hell are You for that Matter?

Dad Took Out a Gun From His Waist and Pointed at Bulelwa,she was Shocked!

Also Steven.

Daddy: I said You won't talk to Me like that?

Steven: You forgot that you're in a Policeman's House!

Daddy Laughed.

Daddy: I Rule This City! So You can Go ahead and Be a Policeman I'm not Scared at All You Talk Now.

I Looked at Bulelwa who was Shaking And crying Now.

Dad: Lady i don't have time To chit chat You talk now I don't have time So do the Honours.

Bulelwa: I'm Sorry Baba, I didn't mean To it was a Mistake,I'm sorry.

She was Looking at Steven Crying.

Me: Just Talk Already Bulelwa!

I Half Shouted,now I want to hear the Truth.

Bulelwa: I remember when Nompumelelo was Pregnant Alwande, I knew she Was Carrying Twins. When they said that the other Twin Died at birth I was Happy coz it was A Boy. You always wanted a Boy and I was Happy that she will not give you a Boy Child. I remember when She was Pregnant Again and I was Pregnant and you promised me Steven that you're going to make me a Second wife. But Nothing you kept

On Making me Your side Dish. Nompumelelo and I fell pregnant at the Same time. And I was Happy coz The Scan Said it's a Boy and Nompumelelo was Carrying Twins.

You cursed her the other Day and said It's in your family that one Twin will die and One will Survive. I was happy she didn't know the Gender Of her Twins she wanted A Surprise as her Friend she Kept on telling me that she wishes for Boys, And that Couldn't Happen coz I knew I was Your Girlfriend and to be pregnant a Boy for you means That I will Get married to you and be Your Second Wife. I remember the Day I gave birth like it was Yesterday. I was In pain and I My water Broke I Called you Steven But your Phone kept on sending me to Voicemail. My Neighbor Helped me and I gave Birth to a Still Born. My Heart broke into many Peaces. While you were Celebrating Mpumie's Baby shower. The second Day when I was discharged. I saw You In a Passage Mpumie was Giving Birth. To babies came out a Boy and a Girl. I Bribeed the Doctor to Swap my still born with Mpumie's Baby boy.

I went back to the ward. With One of her Twins.

You were Shattered when Mpumie gave birth to a Girl instead of a Boy and I called you and told you that I gave birth and I gave birth to a Boy. You were Happy, the Happiest Man. I was So happy and thanking God for Giving me a Chance to be a Mother.

Mpumie carried on Raising her Girls and I made sure not to cross paths with her. And you Loved Your son with Each and Fibre in your Body and I was Happy. Till Today Mpumie doesn't know That She has an Elder Son which is Abondwe's Twin. I'm Sorry Steven please Forgive me, I didn't want to loss you. I love You Steven I'm sorry.

I was now Crying, This Woman Denied me A Chance of being With My Twin Brother. I Looked at Ludwe who was Also Crying and Also Steven.

Ludwe: No I see why you used to Abuse Me, you used To beat me to pulp. Make me clean your House! You didn't Love you, you never Gave me a Mother's Love, I always yearns for mother's Love. You denied me a Chance to be loved by my own mother, you denied me a Chance to be with my Twin. What kind of a human Being you

are? All these things you did to me I Gave you Respect and Love but you always shower me with Hatred. Now I Understand.

Bulelwa: You ungrateful Snake.

Me: Don't you ever say that to my Twin Lady! I'll deal with You. accordingly.

Bulelwa: Mpumie didn't tell you that you respect Your Elders?.

Me: Respect is Earned Madame, Don't tell me about Respect. You and Steven are suited for each Other.

I went To Ludwe and gave him Bone Crushing Hug. We were bothe Crying,I felt Connected to me and I felt as if a Missing puzzle has been Found in My Life.

Me: I'm sorry I was never with you all those years, I'm sorry you didn't get the Mother's Love. I'm sorry For Everything it's Never Too late though.

I Looked at him in the Eye and held his Hands

Me: The Choice is Yours, Do you want to stay with Your Real Mother? Do want your Mother's love? Do want to be Close to your Sisters and

Brothers?

Steven: Brothers?

Me: Yes, Alwande's Twin Nkosi. He's Alive
Steven he's not Dead. So Ludwe what are You
saying?.

Ludwe: Father you've been a Great father to me,
but I need a mother's Love. I won't forger you I
promise. I'll come and Visit You Every now and
then but Now please Give Me a chance To Have
A Mother's Love.

Steven:Ngqiqo Please Forgive me,can I Go and
see Mpumie for the last Time before I go to
England where my Family is. I want to apologize
to her for the things I said to her and did to her.
And I want to see my Older Son.

Bulelwa: You're Going To England Steven? What
about me?

Steven: You can keep the house buy I want to
leave this place this is too much for me to
handle.

Me: Then let's Go.

Ludwe: I need to pack my bags.

Me: No need We will buy you new clothes..

He smiled and went Upstairs and came back Carrying some bag I Guest it's his Book..I rode with him and Daddy Rode with Steven.

.

We arrived in Sea Point the Guards Opened the Gate we got inside.

Ludwe: wow, this house is Huge.

Me: You Like it?

Ludwe: Like it? Damn this is A Dream House, I Love It. So many cars.

Me: we have Visitors.

Ludwe: Oh okay!

We hooped out and made way inside the house with Daddy and Steven. We left Bulelwa alone there Crying.

We got inside and everyone was Busy Doing a Wedding Step.

The Shock In their Eyes when they saw me and Ludwe. Mom's Eyes were ready To Pop Out. Daddy and Steven Got inside.

Mom&Alwande: Ngqiqo/Daddy what's this Man Doing Here?

Daddy: Please Baby Listen To him.

Mom: No Ngqiqo, actually what's happening here?

Daddy: Please Sthandwa Sam Listen To him First Before We tell you what's Happening.

Mom: oh Okay.

Steven: I came here To Apologize to You Nompumelelo, Everything I did and said To you please Forgive me. I did This Because I always wanted an Heir a Boy, but you kept on Giving Me Girls. I cheated on you with your Best friend I'm sorry I was getting pressure from my Parents. I'm sorry I know you Deserve Happiness and I'm happy That you've Find your Lost Lover. He Loves you more than I do I Give You My Blessings to marry Him, I want to see You happy. I'll Leave Tonight I'll be going to England where the rest of my family is. I'm sorry.

He kissed Mom's Forehead and went to Alwande.

Steven: My Nuna,Baby please forgive Your

Daddy for Chasing you out. I'm sorry I was stressed out I took my stress On You. I'm sorry may you find it in your Heart to Forgive Me.

He brushed her tummy and kisses her Forehead too.

He saw Nkosi coz he's Looking Like Lwande

Steven: I'm definitely Sure that you're my eldest Son. My First Born I am Sorry that I was never In your Life. I didn't even Know you were alive but I'm Glad that You're alive and I get a Chance to see You. I Love You Boy just Know that. The man You're staying with Now will give you all the Love that You Deserve.

He shoulder Hugged him. Then stood between me and Ludwe.

Steven: These are your Second Twins,this Boy is Your Son. He's your son Bianca's Twin. He was Taken at Birth he needs Your Love. please Take care of our babies Nompumelelo. I know you Will and Forgive me.

Steven: Ngqiqo I'm sorry Brother I've said it all to you in the Car. Now Please Promise me that You

will take care of them and treat them with Love and Respect something I never Had.

Daddy: I promise.

Steven: I Love You Nana and I'm sorry.

Me: It's Fine I forgive You.

alwande: I Forgive You Too.

Mom: It takes a Real man to Apologize and agree to his Mistakes I'm Glad you came and Apologized. I do Forgive you Steven. Have Great Life in England.

Steven: Thank you. congratulations For your Wedding. Now I may leave.

Us: Byee.

Daddy: JJ please Drop him Off

He shouted. Steven Left.

Mom: So how did you meet Your Twin?

We told Mom the whole Story and she was Crying I hugged Her and assured her that everything is Alright.

Me: You're getting married Day after Tomorrow I don't want to see these Tears Now Boo'boo Be

happy that all your Kids will be Present at your Wedding your Family. Your Loved ones. So now wipe away those Tears.

Mom: Ukhulile marn Abongwe,uMdala Mntana'm. I Love You All..come here Ludwe My Son.

Ludwe went to mom and they Hugged they were Both Crying.

Alwande: Yhuu I'm hungry Now.

We laughed at her Being Dramatic.

Me: wait I'm coming Now

I went to my car and Took the Gatsby that I Bought for her.

I went inside.

Me: Someone's Favourite.

I held the Gatsby on my hand. Alwande came running to me.

Alwande: This is why I Love You.

He kissed me all Over My face,my Nose eyes,ears and I was giggling like a 5year Old.

Alwande: Haikewena inoba sewucinga uNcanyiswa ngu Luthando.

Me: Haibo.

I looked at bear who just Smiled at me and revealed his Dimples.

I winked at Him..

Mommy was now Talking and Laughing with Ludwe while we're waiting for Alwande to eat.

Alwande Finished.

Daddy: Ago Choreographer I'm Getting Married on Saturday I need to Master this Thuso Phala And Vosho of Yours Azishe.

We laughed at him as he was Doing a Thuso Phala.

Me: Okay everyone let's Do this.

Even there are more Guys than Girls.

Mom: we will find the Girls don't worry from my work Place. They are coming I the next 30 minutes.

Me: Mhh okay,let's Practice thina Sikhoyo.

laughter was in the house everyone was happy even Mommy's colleagues Came and we

practice the wedding Step till 23pm. Just to Master it so that it can Be perfect and we were Tired,we even ate Pizza as Supper. Ludwe was Even Happy I'm Glad I have a Twin.

And Mommy is Happy she finally Find Closure and blessings From Daddy Steven and I couldn't be more happy To see My mom Happy.

.

Insert: 41

.

.

I woke up in the Morning, I checked the time it was 6am have a Class at 9am. I made my Bed no Gym Today,I went to my Bathroom I took a Shower and after that I Dried myself and wrapped a Towel Around my body and went to My Closet, I took out clothes To wear which are my Black Jean,Black Off Shoulder Bodysuit and A Black Adidas Flux.

I Tied my Marley Locks Into a Nice and Neat Ponytail. I did my Face and Went to check on

Ludwe. I knocked in his Room.

Him: Come in.

I got inside and He had a Towel Wrapped around His waist.

Me: Morning twining!.

He chuckled.

Ludwe: Morning Twin, I Guess I'll Get used to Have a Twin.

Me: yeah me too,and it's Actually Nice though.

Ludwe: Yeah! Yazi I was about go to Your Room..

Me: For What?

Ludwe: Clothes I have a Class at 9 and you said We will buy New Clothes

Me: Oh Snap I forgot. Look I'll go to Bayanda's Room For Clothes Nkosi is a Bit taller Than You.

Ludwe: okay.

I went to Bayanda's Room I Knocked.

Him: Come In.

I got inside His room he's coming From the Gym.

Bayanda: Didn't see You Today at the Gym.

Me: I was Tired, and I don't want to be that Fit
mna.

He laughed.

Bayanda: So how can I help You?

Me: Ludwe didn't Bring His Clothes since you
Guys Are actually the same Size Don't you mind
Borrowing him clothes just for Today.

Bayanda: No train smash. He's my Brother After
All.

Me: Nice.

He went to his Closet and Gave me a Redbat
Jeans with a Yellowish Old Khaki Golf T-shirt,
Calvin Klein Boxers plus Jordan's sneakers.

Me: Thanks Biggie.

I went to Ludwe's room.

Me: Here!

Ludwe: Thanks.

Me: You can change you'll find Me in my Room
so that we can Eat breakfast and Go to school.

Ludwe: Sure.

I went to my Room, I Packed my Books inside my bag. Someone knocked.

Me: Come in.

Twin got inside looking all types of Hot.

Me: You look Hot Twiny

Ludwe: And You look Sexy.

Me: we're Late, you'll eat in the car coz we're late and I'll Take fruits.

Ludwe: Sure!

We went Downstairs.

I took A Fruit no one was there, Ludwe was Dishing Out Oats with berries for himself.

I saw Daddy

Me: Just The man I'm Looking For.

Dad: What do you want Princess?

Dad: Your Card, Twin Over there doesn't Have Clothes so we have to pass by the Mall after School.

Dad:Ohh I forgot. We're Going to Luthando's House Today So you won't find me Here,I can't

see your mother it will only Cause Bad luck.

Me: I will drop Ludwe There and he will give you the card Back.

Dad: Okay,here.

He took out his Black Card and gave it to me I putted the card in my wallet.

Me: Twinny Let's Go we will be late.

Ludwe: Coming.

I went to my car and opened the bag Putted out Bags there, he came Carrying a Bowl Full of Oats.

Me: Keep my car clean Okay.

Ludwe:it will depend on your Driving. Don't drive Fast.

Me: I won't.

Ludwe: Then I won't mass with your car.

Me: Good.

Ludwe: so how did you know Ludwe?

Me: we met at Rands the day of the Matric Results, he kinda Helped Me. And he said I look like his best Friend.

Ludwe: Mhh She told me about A Rich Girl,who drives Beast Cars. Are you Guys dating?

Me: What? I would never Date Khwezi not that I'm looking Down at him but I have a Boyfriend and I Love him so much.

Ludwe: Oh I was going to tell you Khwezi is a Fuckboy he Likes Girls.

I laugh at the way he's saying.

Me:So what about You?

Ludwe: I was a Fuckboy back at High school but not anymore I've Grown up. I have a Very Beautiful Girlfriend.

Me: More Beautiful than Me?

Ludwe: No you're the Hottest Chick I've ever Met. You're beautiful my sister but My Girlfriend is beautiful too.

Me: I hope she's down to Earth I hate Savage Bitches. I want nice girl For You.

Ludwe Laughed.

Ludwe: But You're Savage, don't worry she's the nicest Chick I've ever met.

Me: I hope she is. And I'm not savage I'm Just Straight Forward.

He laughed and I joined him too,

Ludwe: I hope so.

Me: And we are Here!

Ludwe: So fast?

Me: we were talking.

We went out of the car and I took our bags I gave him his Laptop bag and his backpack.

Me: at 1 You should be here so that we can go to the Mall, I have a Bridal Shower to Prepare for.

Ludwe: Yes ma'am.

We went our Separate ways And I went To the lecture Hall, I bumped into someone.

Me: You should Watch where you going Next time.

I picked up my Bag that was Down.

Voice: I'm sorry I didn't mean to just that I thought I was Late I'm sorry.

I know the Voice I looked up and Saw Nayiko.

Me: Nayiko, it's You.

Nayiko: Hey Look I'm Sorry Ab I didn't See You.

Me: No problem, Let's get inside or we will be Late.

Nayiko: Sure!

We went inside and Sat down the class proceeded and it ended.

I went Out

Voice: Ab!

I looked at the Person shouting My name it was Nayiko.

Me: I'm Late by 10 Minutes, my brother will Be impatient, can I help you?

Nayiko: Oh it's Fine, I wanted us to Grab a Lunch But I can see You're Going Out with Your Brother.

Me: Oh yeah, I'm Going on shopping with my Brother Next time hey.

Nayiko: It's Fine, I Guest today's a Siblings day even my Boyfriend Is going out with his Sister.

Me: You know what I have a Great Idea, Come to my Mom's Bridal Shower you're welcome.

Nayiko: No I'll come tomorrow for the wedding.

Me: You'll sleepover Trust me it will be Fun, it's Friday you'll be bored at Res. I'll send you the Location you'll request and Uber.

Nayiko: I guess I can't say no to you

Me: No one says No to Ab Darlings.

We laughed.

Nayiko: I'll remember that

Me: alright, I'll see You Love bye.

Nayiko: Byee.

I practically Ran to the Student's parking Lot,thank God I'm wearing Kicks Today.

I arrived there within a Minute and my Phone Rang it was Mbali.

Me: Pine,Pine.

Khwezi who was Beaming at me standing next to Ludwe.

Mbali: Where are You?

Me: School parking Lot.

Mbali: Okay I'm Coming, esethu didn't attend

today she sent a Message that She woke up late.

Me: Okay I'll wait for you.

Mbali: Alright we will start at my house to take the Things.

Me: Whooa Who else can Drive here, today will be a Long way!

She laughed at me..

Mbali: I'm coming give me 3minutes.

Me: Alright.

I dropped the call and Looked at this Idiot standing opposite me.

Me: And You idiot What are Smirking at?

Khwezi: That my man Here is your Twin Brother.

Me: it's Nice isn't?

Khwezi: Very Nice, I mean my Laity will drive his own Car and I'll have to come and see the Mansion You're staying in.

Me: Mhh Nice, Who said I'm staying in a Mansion?

Khwezi: I don't need to be Told. I saw your Dad

and the Car he was Driving he's Rich.

Ludwe: You're Crazy Bra.

Me: And I second you there.

Khwezi: You two should Thank me,I mean without me you wouldn't be here Talking to each other and Ganging on me..

We laughed

Me: I'll buy You something at the Mall.

Khwezi: For Real?.

Me: Yeah..

Khwezi: wowza!

He did a Thuso Phala Dance and Damn He's Good at it.

We laughed at him.

Voice: I'm here!

Khwezi: and Who's This Hottie here?

Mbali: and who Are You?

Khwezi: K,Khwezi.

Mbali: Mbalenhle .

Khwezi: Damn You're Truly a Beautiful Flower,
Baby Girl how many Cows Do you need?

Mbali: I'm Taken Kwazi,whatever your Name is..

Ludwe and I Laughed At khwezi who was So
Disappointed.

Khwezi: Why do y'all Rich Kids Taken?

Me: You have Girlfriends Khwezi, hawu.

Khwezi: mxxm.

Me: Guys let's go we don't have Time.

I drove to Waterfront we Went to Fisherways For
Lunch.

We shopped for and Ludwe was Enjoying The
Shopping coz I was Busy Frowning coz I was
Tired..

I passed YDE and Saw A Nice Lacy Dusty pink
and White Dress and I Pictured Nayiko In it, it will
look nice on her.

I don't Know why I care and love her this Much,
is It because she's from a Poor Background?
She's sweet and innocent if she has a Mission
coming to me She will Face The Music and I will

kill her without even Thinking about it or having Doubts .I hate Betrayal it reminds me of Yolanda.

I called Nayiko.

Nayiko: Is your Brother Giving you problem?

Me: No my dear, what is your size? Like dress wise.

Nayiko: Medium, size 30 if goes with Numbers.

Me: Shoe Size?

Nayiko: Size 4.

Me: Oh nice Byee..

I drooped the call before she Even ask the Reason. I took the Size 30 of this Dress,and Nice Silver Gladiator Heel. It matched Perfectly.

Mbali: You don't wear size 30. Who's this Dress For?

Me: Nayiko, you'll meet her Today she's so Lovely and she's New To the City.

Mbali: She's Your Friend?

Me: Once she meets you and Esethu she will be our friend, she needs us she's from KZN she's coming from a Very poor Background.

Mbali: Here's The "I wanna Save the World"
Abongwe.

I laughed.

Me: But for Reals Mbali, I want us to treat her
Good, be friends to her let's Love her.

Mbali: I'll be doing it for You okay. I Love You

Me: Thanks Best friend I Love You More.

Mbali: I hope She won't take My Part as a Best
friend.

Me: we've been Friends For Years, No one I
mean No one will take your Place in my Heart
okay.

Mbali: Good, Besties Forevs.

Me: Forevs.

We made Pinky Promise and hugged.. I paid for
the Dress and went to Markham to Join Ludwe
and Khwezi.

We paid for their Things.

The Bags Were in My car and were too much for
a Guy Whuu This Guy Is too much.

We dropped Khwezi at khayelitsha and went to

mbali's Place she came with her mother since we were going to my Mom's Bridal Shower.

We dropped Ludwe with Dad's Card in Bear's Place.

The Drove Back To Sea Point I'm Tired And the time is 4pm right now.

I will take a Nam. And I have to remove the locks since mom said "Her Bridesmaid Should have Weaves" imagine!

I'll Write a Continuation Tomorrow my Phone is On 10% and there's no Electricity.

#Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

Insert: 42

.

.

I woke Up from My Nap, i went downstairs

people were preparing For the Bridal Shower.

Me: Chomiie zam Can You please Help me to remove this Hair Style.

Mbali: Okay.

Me: Let's Go To my Room.

Esethu and Mbali Helped me To remove My Locks and esethu washed and Dried My Hair.

My Phone Rand it was Nayiko.

Me: Heyy.

Nayiko: You can Send the Location I'm all Packed and Ready to come.

Me: oh okay Babes I'll send it Right Now.

I dropped the Call and Sent the Location to her Phone.

Esethu: who was that?

Me: Nayiko, our New Friend.

Esethu Eyed me With such a stare.

I knew she was Thinking about Yolanda's Betrayal.

Me: She's a Nice Girl, You'll Love Her.

Esethu: But will be very hard to Trust Her.

Me: Hawu Esethu Really?

Esethu: Don't Really me please Abongwe!

Mbali: I'm with Esethu This Time.

Me: Fine Guys, fine but please Treat her in a Nice Way!

Them:mhhh.

Me: Guys!

I half Shouted at them.

Them: Okay FINE!

Me: Good,now let's go Downstairs,and Help others.

We went downstairs, we Helped with the Food, mom went with Alwande To a Spa.

Siviwe(Mbali's mom): phawu did you call the Hairstylist?

Luphawu (Yolanda's mom): Oh yes They are Coming.

Me: How Can we Help Bethuna.

Mbali: we look like Lost Puppies.

Esethu: MNA I'm just thinking of Drinking a Wine and Chill till they are Done.

Luphawu:: Niphambene just do the Salads.

We laughed and made the Salads

My Phone Rang it was Dad.

Me: Daddy.

Dad: Princess The wedding Planner will come to the house to Finalize Some of the things with Your mother, where is she by the way? Her phone is on Voicemail.

Me: She went to the Spa To relax with Lwande, but I'm sure they are on their way home.

Dad: Okay If they Haven't arrive when the wedding planner is there please Make sure Everything is Alright since You know everything.

Me: Okay I will Daddy.

Dad: Alright, please don't Get too Drunk Today I want y'all to be ready and Fresh to Dance Thuso Phala And Vosho.

Me: Makunguwe Nje Daddy ne Thuso Phala ne Vosho.

We laughed

Dad: Babe Goobye, this Idiot of Yours want to talk to you.

"Haibo Taima" that was Bear in the Background.

I laughed

Me: Byee Dad.

I drooped the Call. My phone Rang it was Nayiko..

Me: Babes.

Mbali and Esethu Eyed me. I so wanted to Laugh but I didn't.

Nayiko: I'm outside your house.

Me: Okay I'm Coming Right now.

I drooped the Call.

Me: Guys she's here please Respect Her.

Mbali&Sethu: Okay.

Me: Okay Guys Please just do this for my sake please.

Them: Okay Fine we will.

Me: Thanks.

I quickly went outside, she was standing outside the Gate with her Cute Overnight Bag.

Me: Uncle You can Open For her.

Guard: Yes ma'am.

He opened for Nayiko.

Nayiko: Ngiyabonga

I looked at her and hugged her

Me: You came

Nayiko: I Couldn't Disappoint You.

Me: Thanks, and You're Welcome this is my Home!

Nayiko: It's the Biggest house I've been to, it looks Like those houses in the magazines, even though I was lost for a Second.

I laughed.

Me: Luckily you weren't come let's Get inside.

I opened the door

Nayiko: wow!.

She said that As we came in.

She was welcomed with Lovely Smiles from

Aunty prisca,Luphawu,
Siviwe,Amanda,Esethu&Mbali.

Me: Nayiko this is my Aunt, Aunty Prisca, Aunty Luphawu,Aunty Siviwe my friend's Mom, my Cousin Amanda,My Best Friend Esethu and My Other Best Friend Mbali. And Ladies This is my New Friend Nayiko

Them: Welcome Nayiko.

Nayiko: Thank You.

She smiled.

Prisca: She's so Beautiful.

Luphawu: And has the Prettiest Smile.

Siviwe: She looks Innocent.

Amanda: hawu Guys You're making her uncomfortable.

Esethu: And she's really Uncomfortable.

We laughed.

Me: Feel welcome Dear.

I took her bag and went upstairs to My Room. I putted her bag in my Closet then went Downstairs, they were all in the Kitchen I found

them laughing and all.

I went to the lounge I fixed the Tables, Snacks the Decoration it was just Nice, everything looked Good, I just day dreamed about my Bridal Shower when I'm going to marry the love of my Life.

My bear and I

Wedding it will be the Best. I wouldn't even allow someone to Ruin My Mood.

I was busy Smiling when my Phone Rang, it was Bear I just Smiled More

Me: Bhere Lami.

Bear: My sprinkles, how are You?

Me: I'm Good my Love an how are You?

Bear: I'm not Good, I'm missing My Woman Phela.

Me: Hawu babe you're being Extra Now, just enjoy the The Groom's party. I just hope there are no Stripers!

Bear: They just arrived, and They Look so Sexy in their Lacey Thongs! I'm having one Of them

tonight they are Just Too Much.

Me: You Know what Fuck You Luthando nxx.

Bear: Listen to that I'm joking babe chill, it's just Us we chilling you know.

Me: Don't you ever, I mean ever joke like that.

Bear: I'm sorry my Love Okay! But never in your Life Insult me again.

Me: Yeah, I'm sorry.

Bear: oh Okay Good, I Love You Sprinkles wami don't ever doubt that okay.

Me: I would never doubt your Love, I Love You Way More, and Nothing can break us I mean Nothing. I Love You with My All.

Bear: You know I Love You more, And we won't debate that coz you know you'll never win.

Me: mxxxm

He laughed, Gosh how I miss his Cute Laugh.

Bear: Look I have to Go babe, I Love You okay.

Me: I Love You Too.

I drooped the call and smiled.

I love This Guy with each And every Fibre in my Body. He just completes me.

Voices: mhhhhh.

I Looked back,it was Esethu, Mbali and Nayiko.

Me: what??

Mbali: Someone is in Love.

Me: Guys please don't.

I smiled.

Esethu: I'm happy that you happy.

Mbali: me too.

Nayiko: I guess me three as well..

We laughed, I think my friends Love Nayiko, thank God..

We hugged..

With finished Fixing decorations and Food. We were just waiting for the Guests to come.

Mom and Lwande haven't come back yet, and I was Worried what could be Happening.

The Door Flew Open, mom and Lwande came inside with the wedding planner

Mom: I'll be upstairs with Jane(the wedding planner)

Me: Oh okay

Lwande: Whoo I'm hungry Shame

Me:hawu mommy didn't buy Anything to eat for you?

Lwande: She did, we just ate and you know Your Dragons nephew and niece are doing the most right now.

I laughed.

Me: So now they are dragons?

Lwande: Yes.

I laughed.

Me: There's someone I want you to meet.

Lwande: Food first.

I went to the kitchen fixes food for her then took it to her.

Everyone was outside in the garden chilling, drinking wine.

Lwande finished eating.

I took her plate and rinsed it.

Me: now come let's go to the Garden

We went there.

Lwande: Whuu guys This is nice, I Love It.

Us: thanks.

She laughed.

Lwande: So Ab who's the person I'm meeting ?

Me: oh yeah, Nayiko.

She came to me and Lwande.

Me: Lwande this is my New friend Nayiko, and
nayiko this is my Big Sister Alwande.

Lwande: mhh she's beautiful.

Nayiko: Thanks.

They hugged.

Nayiko Quickly pulled out and her Eyes were
Green and lighting.

She closed them, and opened them again and
they were normal.

Lwande didn't notice that.

Lwande: okay, nice to know you babes, you're welcomed feel free.

Nayiko: Thanks.

Lwande went away.

Me: Are you okay Nayiko?

Nayiko: Yes I'm fine.

Me: I can see there's something bothering you, are you sure?

Nayiko: Positive.

She gave me an Assuring Smile.

I smiled too.

She went to the others, my mind was on her Green eyes, I called bear.

Bear: You can't enjoy without me?

Me: It hasn't started yet so Ska Phapha.

Bear: uWhoa you ladies and taking time.

Me: whatever.

Bear: So what's the reason for calling?

Me: Oh Yeah, do your Eyes Change?

Bear: Yeah, they change why?

Me: My new friend's eyes changed to Green and they were lighting.

Bear: New friend?

Me: Yeah, Her Name is Nayiko.

Bear: You trust easily Abongwe, you can't just trust anyone. We will talk tomorrow about this friend of yours.

Me: Bu..

He didn't even let me finish he drooped the call, I know he's Angry!

Mom came Downstairs, I introduced her too to Nayiko.

The Guest started to come and We started partying, some ladies who work with mom made speeches since tomorrow they won't be talking so now it was their chance.

We all did weaves it was mom's idea.

So There were hairstylists doing our Hair, it was nice we all looked beautiful, I loosened up since I was worried about Nayiko's Eyes and her

Reaction to Lwande!

What is happening with her? Who is She? I just hope she's who she say She is, and she was Avoiding a Place with Alwande throughout the Bridal Shower that was Worrying me a Lot.

I saw her Going Upstairs, I followed.

Me: Nayiko!

She Startled and Jumped.

Nayiko: Don't Do that Again ,You shocked me Abongwe.

Me: I'm sorry didn't mean to, are You Okay?

Nayiko: I'm perfectly Fine, it's just that this is my First Bridal Shower I'm attending and I don't know the Flows and All.

Me: Mhh, but you Look a Little bit Absurd When you're Around Lwande why?

Nayiko: She's Just Pregnant, I don't like the Presence of Pregnant Woman.

Me: And what about Your Eyes?

Nayiko: My Eyes?

Me: Yes, they Turned Green!

Nayiko: Oh Shit!

Me: Mhhh?

I raised my eyebrows a Little Bit.

Nayiko: I will tell You Abongwe, but You're Happy, I can Tell You After the wedding. I just don't want to ruin your mood.

Me: Should I be scared?

Nayiko: No, Everything is going to be okay, you don't to be Scared nor worry about anything.

Me: okay!.

We Hugged, and went Downstairs but me being me I was worried what is Nayiko on About? Should I be scared of her or should be worried on what's going to happen?

I was Absurd throughout the Bridal Shower, Even wines were not doing Anything To me.

I was Just thinning about a lot of things.

.

.

The Bridal Shower Ended at 2:30am.

Since we had to be fresh for The wedding At noon.

.

8 inserts Left

#Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man

.

Insert:43

.

.

#NGQIQO

We woke up in the morning and I was fresh and nervous as hell, this day is the day I've been waiting for since I saw her, I just imagined her in her wedding gown looking all Pretty and All.

Her leaving me, I though my dream has been shattered little did I know that I'll see her again

and love her again, and this time I'm Not Letting Go of Her this Time only death will do us apart.

Nkosi: Taima are you not eating Something?

Me: Eish Son I'm Nervous, I don't think I'll be able to eat.

Nkosi: It's not like mom is going to leave you at the alter or something, she's yours.

Ludwe: Yeah, and I saw in Mom's Eyes, she Loves You so she won't leave you no matter what now eat.

Bayanda: Yeah eat Taima or we won't eat too.

Me: So You Brothers are ganging up on me? It's fine I'll eat then.

God blessed me with Lovely Kids. Alwande, AlwandeNkosi,Bayanda,Ludwe,Abongwe & Ababalwe!

I'm truly blessed even though they are not mine By Blood but I Love them regardlessly. And I can't Bare children so I'll take them as mine and Protect them with My All.

Ludwe has to go to the Training Too also

Alwande after Giving Birth..I don't want my Children to helpless I went them to know what to do and defend themselves.

Mivuyo made such Scrumptious Breakfast he's a Great Chef, and his catering Company is the one that will be Catering in my Wedding.

I just can't wait to Say I do to My Beautiful Fiancé.

We ate laughing here and there, and these boys made me Free they made me Laugh.

I kinda felt relieved and less stressed.

Around 9 we were Done, we not Ladies we Guys we don't need to Put make-up and all these ladies Thing!

We Drank a Cognac and made our Way To Church, I know I'll wait For Mpumie. That lady will want to Look Extra though she's Too Much already.

.

.

#Mpumie

.

.

We woke Up in the morning around 5, we don't want to be Late, I don't know How I'm Feeling I'm just having Mixed Emotions. I never, I repeat Never thought that I would See or Marry Ngqiqo in My Life.

This is Like a Dream Coming true.

I mean when we were Young we thought about our wedding, Honeymoon in Dubai or Paris the city Of Love, I won't lie And say I'm not Happy, I'm over The moon, I'm marrying my First Love, the Guy who made me feel Foreign Feelings. I just Can't wait to be Mrs Stephans.

I Love Ngqiqo with My All.

The Hairdresser Curled My Weave into Nice Curls I was Beautiful without Makeup. I wore my Wedding Gown and Covered It with a Plastic To do Makeup, so that Make-up can not ruin my wedding Dress..

Makeup artist: Do you want a Waterproofed make up or a Normal Makeup?

Me: I go for a Waterproofed makeup, I know I'm a Cry baby I will Just Cry so I don't want to be Ugly.

The lady laughed, and she did her thing.

My Bridesmaids were dressing up and doing makeup in some room, and I was in my Room.

She was done, my girls got Inside looking all Pretty.

Siviwe: How is my Best friend Feeling?

Me: My Friend, I just have mixed emotions. I don't Know what I'm feeling.

Phawu: Besty don't worry we're Here For You.

Me: Thanks Best friends.

Makeup Artist: Done!

Siviwe: Look at You!

Phawu: You Look like A Queen.

Me: thanks Guys

I removed The Plastic over my Dress and Stood up.

I wore my Silver Heels, and My Silver and Gold

necklace and Silver with pearls Bracelet.

I walked over to the Mirror and Looked at myself,

Me: wow!.

That was all I could say in that Moment I had No words I went speechless.. I heard sniffs My Girls were Crying.

Me: Besties don't do this..

I was sharing tears too..

Siviwe: You Too Much Babes..

Luphawu: I'm just out off words, I don't know what to say you look so Beautiful.

We group Hugged and they wiped their Tears.

Me: Thank God For Waterproof Makeup.

Asbonge mdali.

We laughed .

Them: Dankie Mpilo.

We laughed..

The Door opened my Daughters Got inside looking Beautiful just like their mother, even the Bridesmaids were here.

Alwande and Abongwe Cried, my Babies

Alwande: You Look Like An Angel Mom.

Abongwe: You are? I don't know what to say, I'm just happy for you mom, you finally got the happiness you deserve.

Me: Thanks My Babies. Come to mommy!

We hugged with Alwande's big Tummy, pregnancy suit her.

Me: OMG, we're late it's 09:45.

Abongwe: Let Daddy wait a little Bit wethuu.

We laughed at her gesture, she made those Funny Gesture.

Esethu: True Mngana'm, take your Time My Lady

Mbali: We can Even arrive at 11 though the Service Starts.

Me: Nisile Nina yaz!

Laughter Filled up the room.

We finalised Everything.

And it was now 10am. The wedding service should be starting.

We just drove to the Vanue!

It's a 30minutes Drive, but with The Drivers that we have it will be plus or Minus 20minutes.

.

#Abongwe

We were woken up in the Morning, I hate being woken up early in the morning but since it's my mom's big Day I have to Obey.

I woke up, my friends were already awake I made my bed, and I went to the Bathroom, I took a Very much soothing Bath and I was Done I dried my body and Wrapped a Towel around my Body.

I found Nayiko, Wearing Her undergarments Ironing a white Dress.

I looked at her..

Me: Morning

She smiled, that warm smile if hers.

Nayiko: Morning Ab,how are You?

Me: I'm the one who greeted, I was the one supposed to ask how are you, but nevertheless I'm Very much Good and Yourself?

Nayiko: I'm Good, it's my first time attending a White Wedding since I was Born, so I'm kinda Excited. And The wine is still making me feel Funny

Me: You don't drink?

Nayiko: I don't, but I wanted to since I've never drank I just wanted to know how you are when you're drunk.

Me: wait for tonight's after party that's when you'll experience the Fun and don't drink if you don't want to neh, no one should be forcing You neh

Nayiko: I want the experience so I try.

Me: Okay but you won't take too much.

Nayiko: yeah I won't Boss..

I laughed ..

Me: I have a Surprise for You!

Nayiko: a Surprise?

Me: Yes, wait close your eyes and no cheating neh.

Nayiko: Yes Madame.

I laughed again.

She closed her eyes and I took out the Dress and Heels and held them.

Me: Now you open them.

Nayiko: wow, what are Nice dress OMG it's very Beautiful.

Me: It will look Good on You, that's why I had to buy it

Nayiko: Wait, wait a Minute is this Dress For me?.

Me: Yes, and you know no one says no to Abongwe. Now leave the Dress and wear this one with these Heels. You can walk in heels? I can give you a wedge if you want..

Nayiko: Thanks, yes I can walk in heels Thanks once again Abongwe. No one has ever done something like this in my life. I'm grateful.

Me: No need to, that's what friends are for..

Nayiko: Thanks.

Me: Okay let's wear now, and go downstairs to do a Makeup.

We dressed up the Dress looked perfectly on her.

We went downstairs everyone was looking beautiful we did makeup and went to mom's room.

My mother was looking like an Angel. She's Beautiful I was looking at her the whole time.

She's taking the Crown Shem..

We drove to church we arrived at 10:35am..

People were seated Bored, nayiko sat down in the crowd while we made our way to stand next to the alter. Daddy smiled when he saw us.

.

.

#NGQIQO

.

.

we arrived at Church 09:55am.

We waited for My Bride as didn't come, she was

late I said it, ladies take time.

I was Bella Stressed I wanted to call and Check on them, I kept on looking at the Door but they were not Here. People were Bored even the pastor, I didn't know what to do I was stressed Is Mpumie backing Up on. Me or?.

When I saw Esethu I knew they are here. The bridesmaids made their Way,they were all stunning they were very beautiful. Especially my Girls I smiled at them Abongwe returned the Smile. My Princess.

I was standing with My Boys, and when I saw Esethu's little Princess being the Flower Girl she looked so pretty, The wedding song Started and Everyone stood Up..

There she was Looking like an Angel, the Most beautiful Creature.

I didn't notice Tears In my Eyes, I quickly wiped Them I was blinded by her Beauty. She's Looking Fine, I see tears in her Eyes, Her Brother Zuks handed her Over me..and he went to sit Down..

I wiped away her tears, she smiled, Damn she's

Fine..

Pastor: Today we're here in the holy matrimony of Ngqiqo Jade Stephan's and Nompumelelo Winnie Gxarha!

Women started ululating and Guys Flating.

Pastor: Is there anyone here who wish or doesn't want this wedding happen? Raise your hand or shout wherever you're.

I looked at my wife Opposite me she was nervous, I brushed her hand assuring her that today we're getting married no matter What!

There was no one.

Pastor:No one, in that Case the wedding is happening.

Ululations again, my wife smiles.

Pastor: Now I would love to give This Opportunity To Nompumelelo Winnie Gxarha to say Her Vows and exchange the rings.

Mpumie: Ngqiqo Jade Stephan's. I remember when we were Young, you were the most popular Guy at School, every girl wanted to have

You, But you Chose Me I don't know why buy I'm Glad you did, I remember when we shared our dreams our Dream wedding, Look where we are Today! I Love you with my all. You were there when I needed You, your were always with me. When I left you my Life Shattered my Dreams, our Dreams. I never stopped loving You coz our love was and Still strong. I thank God For bringing You back in My life. I'm Lucky to have you. I Love You Thiyane, I will love You till the end of Time, In health and in sickness, till death do us apart. Once again I Love You Thiyane.

She was now crying, I am blessed to have this Woman, I was crying too buy I quickly wiped my tears. During her vows people making those ncooh sounds, and her daughters were crying more specially Alwande I guess it's mixed with her hormones too.

Pastor: Now it's time for Ngqiqo Jade Stephan's to say his Vows.

Me: Qwathikazi Lam elihle, how can I forget You, how can I Forget the Memories we shared our Love the Strongest bond we shared. I was

popular at school yes, and no one knew my situation at home except you, you were my Pillar of strength. Whenever I wanted to Give up you were always my motivation, I used to sleep without eating and you'd bring food for me, I had no riches to take you out for a dinner or buy you something nice coz you knew my background. You loved me when I was poor where everyone would downgrade me, but you'd always give me hope that One day I'd be the richest Man. You used to go hungry and night just to bring Food for me at school. When you left my life was a mess but your word motivated me in becoming something. Look at me now, no woman Deserve me but you. You were with me through thick and thin you were my pillar. I would never forget you. I love You now and I'll love You forever.

Qwathikazi lam, in sickness and I'm health I will be with you, Through thick or thin I'll be with you, Bad Or Good. You're my ride or Die. I Love You Qwathikazi Till death do us apart.

People clapped hands, some were Crying, Abongwe and Lwande looked at me with tears in their eyes, I could see in Abongwe's eyes that

she wants to hug me. She's my Life that one.

Pastor: Do You Nompumelelo Winnie Gxarha take Ngqiqo Jade Stephan's to be your lawfully wedded husband through sickness and health, Bad Or Good till death do you apart?

Mpumie: I do

Pastor: Do you Ngqiqo Jade Stephan's take Nompumelelo Winnie Gxarha to be your lawfully wedded wife in sickness and in health, in Bad Or Good till Death do you apart?

Me: I do

We exchanged Rings.

Pastor: and Now you're Husband and wife Mr & Mrs Stephan's. You may kiss the Bride..

I took my handkerchief and wiped her tears first, and I kisses her. Her lips were sweet and tested like mixed Barrie's and pineapple. I didn't want to pull out but we're at church I need to..

People Clapped hands some were ululating and Guys were Flating .this is a very overwhelming feeling.

We made our way out to take pictures and go to the wedding reception venue.

We took pictures and Abongwe came and she hugged Me.

Abongwe: I Love You Daddy, and Thank You! I didn't know you had a very bad Childhood life.

Me: And I'm here, it's God's Grace my Baby. I love you more.

I hugged her once again.

.

.

#Abongwe

.

.

Mom and Dad share nice Memories, Dad's story truly broke my heart I didn't know she went through such Hardships. God truly work in miracles.

We finished taking pictures, mom changed into another wedding Gown and she was still Taking the Crown.

We arrived at the Reception Venue the place was Just "Heavenly".

This is truly a dream Wedding.

We did the Step, and Daddy was Extra Nje.

He did his Vosho and Thuso Phala that he wanted to do..

They said Down .speeches were said here and there now it was time to eat the Couple made the honours.

I went to Twin.

Me: Twin I want you to meet my New friend.

Twin: Okay cool, be fast I need food I'm Hungry

Me: hayi you'll get your food.

We went to Nayiko she was with Esethu and Mbali now they Love her

Me: Guys!

Them: Babes..

Me: Twin this is....

Twin: Nayiko, I know her.

Me: How?.

Twin: She's my Girlfriend, the one I told you about!.

Me: Ohh yeah, so this is her?

Twin: Yeah she's mine..

Nayiko was now Blushing .

Me: You don't say that your Boyfriend Looks like me

Nayiko: I thought it was just an elusion since I love him, little did I knew he's your Twin Brother .

Twin: You didn't have to tell her wethuu babe, she's too Forward This one..

He went to her and kissed Her

Me: please, you ruining My Virgin eyes..

The girls laughed.

Twin: whatever, babe I will leave you with your friends and I'll go Grab something and Khwezi is here too.

Me: Where's that Idiot?

Twin: where there's Food .

I laughed at her..

Me: Now I have 2 Makoti's actually 3 coz mivuyo is also my brother.

We laughed .

We Enjoyed the Wedding, And the Luphawu Caught the Flower. I hope she finds someone who will make her Happy and tell her the truth, not like what Yolanda's dad did.

Now mom and Daddy left for Paris their Honeymoon, Daddy surprised mom with Paris tickets.

They left and now it was time for After party and Luthando's place

Alwande: I won't be joining you, my babies are tired they want to sleep.

Me: Okay you can Go..

Nayiko: Not Alone!

She shouted!.

Me: Why? It's not like she's a Teenager. She's old enough.

Nayiko Asked to talk to me Aside.

Nayiko: when I was A small girl, I noticed that I

had a Gift of seeing things that are about to happen you can call me a prophet. Yesterday when I hugged Your sister I felt as if something bad is going to happen to her if not her baby, but it wasn't clear. Now I ask you to tell her to be with someone at all times, till my ancestors reveal something I will tell you. That's why my eyes turned Green yesterday.

Me: wow, I'll ask her boyfriend to go with her. Please Consult your ancestors I don't want anything bad happen to her, please nayiko .

Nayiko: I'll do everything in .

My power to help her.

Me: Thanks!

I hugged her, I Thank God For meeting up with Nayiko, otherwise i don't know if I were to loose my sister .

I asked melusi to go with her to his house and he agreed.

From now on my eyes will be on Lwande,now it's time for us to enjoy the rest of the day!

We drove to Bear's place to get sloshed. But I

have a feeling that I will get laid, I missed my boo Kalok.

.7 inserts left

.

.

#Mr_And_Mrs_Stephan's .

#Ludwe_and_Nayiko .

#Mivuyo_and_Mbalenhle

#Alwande_and_Melusi

#AlwandeNkosi_and_Esethu

#Sprinkles_And_Bear

.

.

#Sprinkles

The Guy Next Door: My Gangster Man.

.

Insert:44

.

These past 4 Months, were the Most hard Three months for Alwande, She's 9 Months Pregnant now going to the 10th Month. Nayiko helps her in her Journey, she's a Healer and a Seer. She fixed some herbs for Alwande, without Nayiko Alwande on her 7 Month was going to give birth stillborns. Even mom and Dad had to cut their Honeymoon short just to be with her and support her So that she doesn't loose hope. We stayed in prayer at all time.

The Family has gone out, to eat but I decided to Stay behind with Alwande.

It was Already late, and I was in my Pyjamas.

We ordered a pizza but Alwande was making a Sandwich in the kitchen, after she fought with the Delivery guy!.

I got in I can hear her half shouting in the kitchen I decided to check on her she was still Angry at the Delivery guy for taking Long with the pizza!.

Her: oh so you also don't want me to eat Pizza?

I forgot how she can be moody

Me: b..bu...i

Her: save it

She started holding the table while holding her belly

Her: oh my god I think I just peed on myself

Me: what your water just broke ?

Her: I don't know what you call it but I'm in pain

Me: what do you mean !?

Her: dammit I... Ahhhhhhhh!!!!

Me: what do I do !!?

Her: Fuckkk you Abongwe take me to hospital!! she threw the bread toaster at me and started screaming so loud. I never came across a pregnant woman I went upstairs to take the Babies Bags and went downstairs she was already at the door. I grabbed my cellphone and went to her, we walked to the car I finally put her inside to what seemed like a lot of work she couldn't stop screaming , swearing at me I kind of paid for the baby daddy's doing right now , i

kept calming her down but did that work NO she done it and done it again until we reached the hospital , the Drive wasn't long she was ordering me around to Be fast and slow at the same time, she went all mad at me, i swear i don't want to get pregnant. The security guards helped until it was time for her to give birth she allowed me to stay in the room but I couldn't watch that I closed my eyes and slightly opened them through this whole process, her screams got me all scared for her sake, finally her last insult I heard a baby cry I opened my eyes. Baby number 1 was out in 10 seconds baby Number 2 came out. She sighed and Rested her head on the pillows. I held her hand she was strong. And she didn't have to give birth in C-section. She gave birth naturally!.

Her: Can I see my Babies.

They were Wrapped with Two Pink blankets. She held them and smiled.

Her: Ask Melusi where he is, he need to name one of his Princesses.

Yes you heard right, they are girls.

I called Melusi, and the Family on our way here!.

The Nurses took the babies to clean them.

Me: How do you feel?

Alwande: You know it's all thanks to you mntase, if you didn't meet Nayiko I would've given birth to stillborns, I would've gone mad but you bought her in our lives and she helped me. Look at my two adorable babies. Enkosi Mam'Qwathi.

Me: We're sisters, if helping one another is part of our Bond then so be it, I can help you any day any time if I can.

I said that as I kissed her Forehead.

Alwande: I Love You lil Sister.

Me: I Love You More Big Sister.

"Ncooh My babies".

It was Dad.

I went to hug him.

Me: Dad I was so scared when she was giving birth, I was scared that something may happen but God Blessed her with 2 Adorable, Cute Little Girls.

Dad: Uthini na Apha kum, uthi ndizobangu Tamkhulu?

(What are you saying to me. Are you telling me that I'm going to be a Grandfather)

Me: Yes!.

Everyone congratulated Alwande, the Nurse came with the Babies Alwande held one and Melusi held one

Alwande: The One I'm Holding is Ncumolwethu.

Melusi: The one I'm holding is Phawulothando.

Mom: wow such Beautiful Names.

Ludwe: welcome to the Family Baby Ncumo and Baby Phawu!

Bayanda: Eyy I'm an Uncle so Early

We laughed.

Nkosi: What about me? I'm the second Father, she's my twin kalok so I'm the father too.

Me: Ndingu Makazi Kemna Andisemncinci Mntakabawo.

(I'm an Aunt, I'm so young for that matter)

Everyone laughed.

Mom: imagine an entire Grandmother, worse I'm so young and Cute!.

Dad: I guess Abongwe, got craziness from you. You're old Sisi, you're a Grandmother.

Me: Yaas Dad tell her.

Mom: mxxm.

We laughed, we chill with The new Twins, and took pictures. My WhatsApp posts were the Twins Pictures!.

We left the Hospital around 00:25am.

We arrived at home, I ate my pizza.

Bayanda: So Ab, you went to hospital wearing Pyjamas.

They laughed.

Ludwe: Imagine rocking up in hospital wearing pyjamas I could never!.

The family laughed again, I kept looking at them.

Nkosi: it's the New trend maybe you know girls nge Fashion.

They laughed, they were all ganging up on me.

Me: mxxm!.

I walked upstairs to my room, what were they expecting that I should go and wear some Clothes while my sister is In pains. I was so mad at them for what they said to me. But I'll punish them.

I have a Class in the morning and it's very late. I switched off my cellphone then charged it. I went to my bed, and slept.

.

I woke up in the morning, it was raining it's winter already.

I took a Bath, lotion I wore my Black jeans, Yellow Polo neck, black ankle Boots. I wore my black Fur coat. I had Braid I let them loose and Topped my outfit with Black Beanie. I took my laptop bag, my Books bag, Cellphone and car keys.

And went downstairs, the whole was there I didn't greet anyone, that was part of the punishment I took banana and 2Apples. Ludwe

has his own car too he got it after his Training too.

I drove to campus listening to BEE on Radio, it's Nayiko's Fave so she made me listen to imihlinzo. You'll laugh a lot while listening to these Guys. I arrived in campus I parked my Car I had to make a Ran to the lecture hall coz it's raining. It's the second semester. I passed my 1st semester very well even though it was a bit challenging.

I saw Nayiko I went to sit next to her.

Nayiko: heyy Babes.

Me: Hello dear, how are you?

Nayiko: I'm Good thanks you?

Me: I'm very Good and Happy. Alwande gave birth yesterday In the Evening.

Nayiko: I saw your WhatsApp status they are so cute?

Me: You should see them face to face you would want to eat them.

She laughed. The lecturer came in.

After two classes, I was done for the Day. This is what I loved the most about varsity. You don't have to be at school from 8am to 3pm. I went to the cafeteria my girls were there. I bought some Hot chips with coffee then went to seat with them.

Mbali: Awu Sprinkles.

I blushed, just by that I already missed my man.

Me: Hey babies.

I said smiling.

Esethu: my brother is treating you well look at you, you're glowing.

I laughed.

Me: And I miss him, after this I'm going to him.

Esethu: He's at work bhabha!.

Me: you're lying, it's Friday today he's Off.

They laughed .

Mbali: You even know his schedule.

Nayiko: Who wouldn't!?

Me: Yes Mor'ghel tell her!.

We laughed.

Esethu: And here I was thinking we're going to hit a club today get some few Cold wine!.

Mbali: Did you see the weather?

Me: It means call your man mntase!

We laughed.

Esethu: Nayiko you also agree?

Nayiko: On this one, I agree it's cold this weather needs some cuddles.

Esethu: I wish y'all make babies!

Me: Never Girl. And Monday it's our clinic date.

Mbali: I have it as a reminder so that we can't forget.

Me: Okay girls, let me go to my man.

Mbali: and esethu and I have classes in 10minutes.

Me: Nayiko should I drop you at Res?

Nayiko: No babes, your brother is coming to fetch me.

Me: Okay let me leave.

I kissed their cheeks then went to my car, I drove to constantia listening to Jhene Aiko's Album, I Love this girl. I arrived the security Guard opened for me I parked my car outside.

I knocked, mam'maria the housekeeper opened.

Mam'maria: Abongwe my child how are you?.

Me: Hey ma! I'm good thanks and how are you ma?

Maria: I'm good, it's been a long time without seeing you

Me: I've been busy ma, Alwande needed people next to her so I had to be with her all times.

Maria: I understand mntanam.

Me: Ukhona uLuthando?

Maria: Yes he's in the kitchen.

Me: okay thank you ma.

I went straight to the kitchen.

Me: Bhere Lam.(my bear)

I hugged him so tightly.

Bear: Sprinkles baby, I missed you.

He kissed me on my forehead.

He's showing respect since mam'maria is with us.

Maria: Let me leave you kids.

Bear: No ma, we'll go to my room you can continue cooking, Uyathanda ukutya kalok uSprinkles so ungepheka wena. (Sprinkles loves eating you can continue on cooking)

Me: Haibo Bhere(No bear) I don't love food that much!.

Bear: But still you love food.

Me: mxxm.

Mam'maria laughed at us. We went upstairs in his room, he locked and came to me, and Held my arms. I close my eyes letting him worship me with his touch.

"You smell so nice" he says whispering then coming to my mouth to give me a kiss.

"I missed you" he says caressing my face like I am the most delicate thing he has ever laid his hands on.

I rip his shirt open buttons flying he looks at me with a smirk clearly impressed,I run my hands down his chest all the way to his belt.

He lifts me up having my legs perfectly wrap around his waist,he pins me against the wall hungrily kissing me and tightly grabbing my ass.

I grind on him while he has his head buried on my chest.

He moves with me and gently lays me on the bed and removing my clothes slowly and i'm only left with my thong he rips my thong like it never belonged,he takes it off completely and kisses me from the legs up to my thighs His mouth settles on my virgina making love to my folds,his tongue finds its way to my clit and hole making me go berserk while his fingers rubs,I hold on to his head screaming his name.

"That's it cum for me" he says eating me up clean.

He comes up to my face leaving kisses on his way,his eyes blazing Lust and desire The look he's giving me says everything we are getting into together is worth it.

He continues kissing me and I can feel his erected Dick between my thigh. his hand went down towards my Pussy, whilst one played with my lips the other moved all the way up to cup my boob.

'Uhhhhh' I moaned before he drew me closer raising one of my legs and holding it with one hand whilst kissing me passionately. I leaned into the pillow more as he slipped in a finger I moaned loudly, from one he increased it to two and whilst he finger fucked me, he rubbed my clit, I threw my head back and moaned more shutting my eyes, his lips on my boobs doing wonders to it.

He lifted me placed my back on the pillow He then lifted me slowly and plunged in, once in he assured me of his love again and started the slow movement, stroke after stroke making me moan softly enough to make him pump in more. Bear fucked me in a way that I've never been fucked before, his dick was touching everywhere, I mean everywhere, he gave me that sexy look and that smile showing his Dimples that weakens me.

He pounded harder and Faster. The Room was filled with moans and Groans. I reached my orgasm, we both cum at the same time. And that was my second orgasm. He lifted Me up and turned me so that I can bend and he can hit it with doggy style, I closes my eyes as my walls were expanding adjusting to his size , he started to move stroking slowly just adjusting the pace, every stroke he made , I was tensing up "babe!" I moaned louder as his pace was so fast, I can't keep on, I ejaculated while he was busy " you such a naughty girl, you know that sprinkles?" I nod smiling, he sexed me through my orgasm, he reached his orgasm too. I laid on top of him as he kissed my forehead.

Bear: I Love you, you know that?

Me: Yes I know, and I love you too.

Bear: Thank you!.

He took the blankets and covered us since it was cold. I laid my head on his chest

Bear: I should just wife you, I can't keep up with you staying in sea point.

Me: But you do see me.

Bear: Not Everyday, I want to see my sprinkles each and everyday.

I laughed. We talked as we both fell asleep.

.

.

Sorry about Yesterday, I was so Busy. You'll get insert for Amyoli's story later On. I'm keeping up with the schedule.

..

Thank you

Insert 45

.

I woke up and bear was not buy My side, It was already Late. I overslept I quickly stood Up and wore my Clothes.

"Going somewhere?"

Me: Home Bear, it's Late.

Bear: Chill, I called Bra.NG

Me: So?

Bear: Thatha Kade Kanene wena, uvumile tatakho uzolala Apha, and ndiyixelele La Laity ukuba, Jonga NG Umntuwam uzolala Apha Namhlanje, andithandisi wena nguMfazi Wam Mos Lona. (You're slow Sometimes, your Dad Agreed for you to sleep here. I told that Boy and said look her NG My Girlfriend will sleep here today whether you like it or not she's my Wife).

I laughed at his Statement.

Me: Argg you're such A liar I'm sure you pleaded with him till he gave in. He would've Came Here and fetched me himself.

He laughed.

Bear: Well Yeah, so come here cute little thing

Me: Bhere Hayi.

Bear: Kodwa Mntuwam, umdala ngoku fondini funeke uyixelele la laity uNgqiqo ba Ufuna utaka kalok, tshini ndiyindoda kalok ndinezidingo Zam nam. ndifuna cherrie yam ecamnkswam. (But Babe, you're old enough now you should tell that

Boy Ngqiqo that you want to sleep out, I'm a man I have needs, I want my girlfriend).

I laughed coz he was Sulking.

Me: Babe I haven't reached 20 Yet, so Dad would never Agree to that just like you don't Agree to Esethu.

Bear: Esethu is my Sister and you're my Wife Sprinkles.

Me: Just as her she's my brother's Girlfriend I'm My Father's daughter too.

Bear: I won't win here. So come here.

Me: Ha.ana Bhere. (No Bear)

Bear: Iza Sprinkles kalok ndiphuze!. (Come sprinkles and give me a Kiss)

We kissed, for the Longest time.

"Luthando" there was a nock outside, Esethu was shouting.

Bear: I'm Coming.

He looked at me Smiling.

Bear: I Love You Woman, I can't even Be away from you I really hate this distance between. I

want you by my side everyday.

Me: Time will come my love, just be patient and everything will fall in place.

Bear: Finish with your school so that I can make you my wife Already.

Me: And I can't wait to be Mrs.Bear.

Bear: Aww Mam'Bhere marn.

I laughed.

Bear: Now MaBhere find some comfortable clothes and come Downstairs.

Me: Okay!.

I stripped naked, and went to take a shower after showering I wore Bear's Adidas Tracksuit. Goofy Socks and His sleeping shoes. I wore his Big sweater.

I went downstairs, all his Brothers were There.

Me: Heyy Family.

I as I sat next to Lubabalo.

Lubabalo: Aw Baby sis you here?

Lwando: and why are you seating next to Luba?

Me: Because there's space.

Sbu: Please don't fight with him it's useless.

Me: okay, I'm hungry where's food.

Mivuyo: is that All you think About?

I laughed.

Me: I only had Food in the Morning.

Luba: Are you telling me that, you didn't eat All afternoon?

Me: Isn't that Obvious?

Lwando: So uLuthando Starved You?

Bear: She was sleeping.

Lubabalo: Are you sure sis you not pregnant?

Me: Nzose ndisuke Apha eCamkwakho! (I will move here)

Lubabalo: Sorry don't move, I was just asking.

Mam'maria called us to the Dining Area, Esethu was Fixing the table.

Esethu: Haibo chomiie kantu Ulapha? (Friend you here?)

Me: Yes babes, please dish out before I die.

Everyone laughed.

Bear: Mama Benditheni Kuwe (Mother what did I say to you?)

She was talking to mam'maria.

Mama: She hasn't eaten, since she came so I don't blame her.

Me: Thank you so much!

Esethu: Let's Just eat, some of us are Hungry too.

Mama: close your eyes and Makoti will pray for the food..

Me: Father Bless the food we are about to eat and water we are about to drink Amen.

Everyone: Amen!.

Lubabalo: That was short coming from you, Kalok wena you even pray for the hands that makes the food.

Everyone laughed, so did I

Me: please don't Bore Me luba okay..

Lubabalo: Sorry sis, I don't want to get on your Bad side, you'll suck me dry.

Me: I stopped that, I don't talk to people who do me bad, I just punish them.

Lubabalo: I would die if I would not talk to you.

Lwando: You love Exaggerating things ke wena, what would make you die.

Sbu: That was what I was going to ask, if he was not dating Viwe I would say he's Gay.

Everyone laughed.

Me: Maybe he's Bisexual you never know these days.

Lubabalo: you with them too? Esethu please help me!

Esethu: No, don't involve me.

Lubabalo: Luthando Joe'?

Bear: babe please stop.

Me: And when did you become a Lawyer?

Bear: I tried Bra!

We all laughed, I missed them. There's never a Dull Moment with just as like my family the tables is always filled with laughter.

We finished eating, I went to the kitchen to help Mam'maria with the dishes.

After washing the dishes I went to join Everyone there.

We talked till everyone went to their rooms.

"Abongwe" I looked it was Esethu.

Me: Yes chomiie.

Esethu: Can we talk?

Me: Sure.

I sat next to her everyone went to their rooms, so it was me and her.

Esethu: Babe has Luthando ever cheated on you?

Luthando never cheated on me, she slept with Someone but I don't take that as cheating coz he was not the one who went to the girl but it was that girl who went to him.

Me: No why you asking that?

This was worrying me, is Bear Cheating on me?

Esethu: I know a relationship is About two People, but you're my friend and..

I cut her short

Me: Is your Brother Cheating on me?

Esethu: What No!

Whuu I was Boiling, and I was going to confront him now.

Esethu: I think Nkosi is cheating on me?

Tears streamed down her cheeks.

Me: What? Why do you say that?

Esethu: He's been too Distant lately, he doesn't call often just like today he didn't call. I know he's your brother but tell me is he seeing someone?

Me: I don't know babe, but he's always at Home he doesn't even go to work I don't know but I think there's something bothering him. He pretends to be happy in front of us but when he's alone I would watch him, he thinks a lot he Would zone out while you're talking to him. I think there's something wrong with you, talk to him as a Girlfriend maybe he can tell you.

Esethu: I don't know what's wrong with him?

Does that make me a Bad Girlfriend?

Me: What no, you're not a Bad Girlfriend, He's just being difficult just talk to him.

Communication is the Success key in each and every relationship. There's no Relationship without Communication.

Esethu: Thank you so much friend.

Me: Anything for a Friend, now stop crying and come here.

I hugged her.

Me: Everything will be okay, just talk to him.

Esethu: Thank you my love.

She went upstairs, and I went to drink water in the kitchen.

I don't know what's wrong with my brother, but I hope Esethu can find out and I don't want to involve myself in their relationship she's my friend and I'm his Sister so I don't wanna get involve but, I'll Advice her as a friend but I won't be their spokesperson. They will resolve their Problems.I went upstairs to Bear's room. His clothes were all over the floor, this habit of his

dropping clothes on the Floor is tiring and he was Sleeping.

I picked up his clothes and threw the dirty ones In the washing Basket and packed the clean ones nicely in his closet.

I took the Clothes I was wearing the wore his T-shirt.

I went to sleep next to him, he's so cute.

I took my Phone and took a Picture of him, I have a lot of his sleeping pictures.

I putted my phone under the pillow. Then I cuddled with my Bear.

Bear: Sprinkles you so cold.

He said that in his deep sleeping voice.

Me: You'll make me warm.

Bear: mxxm.

I chuckled, then I rested my head on his Chest.

I was woken up by my Vibrating Phone.

It was an Unknown number, who could be at this time of the night it's 2am.

Me: Hello.

Caller:.....

Me: Hellloo!

There was no one talking, but I can hear a person Breathing

Me: hello, who am I talking to? Hello.

Bear stood up too.

Bear: Is there something wrong?

The person dropped the call.

Me: that was strange.

Bear: What happened.

Me: This Unknown number called me, and the person is not talking but I can hear him/her breathing.

I say showing him the number.

Bear: Maybe it was some child or a person who dialled a wrong now.

Me: No Bear ,at 2 am? He/She could've said something.

Bear: Yeah you are right, we will at this in the

Morning.

Me: Okay Babe, let's Sleep then.

Bear: No, You woke me Up. Even Jola is up.

Me: But Babe

He settles between my thighs, and i can feel him poking me he's so hard I grind on him biting on his shoulder the steadiness and tight grip on my ass has me feeling like a tigress. He slips his finger in me pushing my tong aside as to how he manages that with me straddled on his waist is beyond me he pushes his finger and I can't help but move he's horny and He's making me wet too,he moved in and out of me groaning , my moans and he's groans filled the room as he thrust and rubbing my clit , I was definitely on cloud ,9 We both reached our climaxes, he picked me up and took me to up me and entered me from the back "Gosh " I moaned He moved in circles hitting the correct corners, "Fuck baby " he said as he spanked me , that sent shivers all over my body making me go crazy "Ahhhhh gosh Bear.

Ahhh" He thrust harder and faster my moans

went louder I wasn't even moaning anymore but screaming he thrust in and hit my g spot I lost it and I found Myself twerking my ass off and that was driving him crazy too he carried on thrusting while I twerked and moaned another unexpected orgasm hit me after some time he followed and collapsed next to me, he kissed my forehead.

Bear: Thank you Bra.G for Making the Person Call I got myself some Nicky Minaj.

I hit him on his Shoulder. And he laughed

Me: Babe, I want to sleep.

Bear: Let's sleep my love, I Love you My Sprinkles okay.

Me: I love you more Bear.

We slept.

I woke up in the morning Bear was not next to me.

"Morning"

He said as he came inside the room holding a tray with Breakfast.

Me: Morning Bear.

Bear: how did you sleep?

He said that kissing me on my cheek.

Me: Like a baby you?

Bear: Just like a Bear.

I laughed.

Me: mxxm.

Bear: Here's your Breakfast my sprinkles.

Me: And what did I do to deserve breakfast in bed?

Bear: You give me good Pussy, and it's tight and warm any Nigah would wake In the morning and make you breakfast, but there's no other Nigah that would do such so you CSB expect this from iBhere lakho

I blushed.

Me: Thank You.

Bear: Now eat ke my love.

I ate, with him feeding me and me feeding him. I was drinking juice when my phone beeped, it

was a message I checked.

"Good morning Miss Ab, Have yourself a Wonderful day. Enjoy "

It was from that unknown number.

This is really creeping me.

Me: Babe Look here.

I showed him the Message.

Bear: I'll have to look into this Babe, send me the Number I'll ask sbusiso to Trace it and check who's the person.

Me: I hope it's some other Bipolar fella, I will him with my own hands!

Bear: and that will never happen my love, I was serious when I said no more killing for you.

Me: mxxm.

Another message beeped, it was my mother asking me to take Ababalwe to the mall to buy staff for his camp.

Me: Look babe I have to go now, I'll send the number to you.

Bear: Why so early?.

Me: It's 12:45pm. It's already noon, and my mother just asked me to take lil brother to the mall.

Bear: Okay Babe take a shower then and I'll make the bed.

Me: okay.

I Took a quick shower, I wore my jeans and sweater that were here. And my Adidas Air force.

I tied my braids.

I took my phone, my bags were in the car.

Me: I'm done.

Bear: I thought you were going to get dress here, I was ready to watch you.

Me: And sorry that didn't happen.

I laughed at him and he was sulking.

I took, My cellphone then went downstairs he was following me.

Me: Heyy Guys.

They were watching Soccer, I feel sorry for my

friend here.

Them: Hey sis.

They said in unison.

Lubabalo: what did you do to your boyfriend?.

I looked at Bear he was still sulking.

Me: He's just being my big Baby.

He looked at me with raised eyebrow.

I laughed.

Me: Look guys I must leave. I'm rushing somewhere bye!

Them: Bye.

He followed me outside.

Bear: So Kengok baby awuzondicenga? (So baby you won't beg me?)

I laughed.

Me: Come here.

He came and I hug him.

Me: I love you okay? I promise next time I'll get dress in front of you.

He smiled.

Bear: I Love you more my Love, now Drive before Mpumie comes and fetch you.

Me: I'm sure they are in the hospital to see Alwande and the twins.

Bear: she have cute babies, but I want my babies to be more cuter and I want triplets.

Me: oho you've started!.

I said that getting inside my car.

He laughed at me, he knows that I'm scared of getting pregnant and Also giving Birth.

I drove home, the weather was being windy. I hate winter, there was no one at home only ababalwe and Granny Vannesa..

Me: Afternoon Family.

Granny: Afternoon baby.

Ababalwe: Finally you are here let's go.

Me: Let me go and change.

Ababalwe: No you look fine let's Go.

I knew there's no way I'll win here, he Likes

Everything to go on time and me being here late he hates it.

Me: Okay let's go.

We went to Canal walk. what I hate in Ababalwe he's Like Ludwe he's Undecided.

I Went to each and every store with him, Dad Gave us his Black Card. I Also bought Clothes for me too.

We finished.

I finished shopping with Ababalwe who was Now hungry..

In this whole shopping, I felt uneasy I was feeling as if I was being followed.

I bumped into someone as I was about to get inside Rocco mammas

"Sorry, I wasn't looking"

Me: and you Went looking, but it's okay.

Guy: Uhm Luyolo Mabena.

Me: Ab.

Luyolo: Just Ab?

Me: Yeah.

He laughed, I joined him too..

He has a beautiful Laughter.

Luyolo: Your Parents are just weird.

I laughed.

Luyolo: Uhm look I must go, and once again I'm sorry.

Me: Watch out next time.

He left and we went inside Rocco, and we ate
Ababalwe is just a Too much work.

.

.

Sorry I couldn't keep up with the Schedule, I was working yesterday so I couldn't.

I'll write Later, on Amyoli's Story.

Thank you.

#Admin

